

**200 Questions  
About the Bible  
and the Qur'an**

**Daniel Wickwire**

**2013**

# The 200 Questions

## Index

|   |         |
|---|---------|
| The Holy Books.....                             | 1-24    |
| God and Allah.....                              | 25-50   |
| The Holy Spirit, Angels,<br>Demons & Satan..... | 51-65   |
| Christ and Muhammad.....                        | 66-98   |
| Man and Sin.....                                | 99-109  |
| Salvation.....                                  | 110-123 |
| Future Things.....                              | 124-132 |
| Practical Life Issues....                       | 133-161 |
| Enemies and Warfare.....                        | 162-179 |
| Historical Events.....                          | 180-200 |

# The Holy Books

## 1.\*

Is it accepted that the Word of God is eternal and unchangeable? (Lev-i Mahfuz)

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Genesis 17:7 & 19:7**.....7. I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee... 19. for an everlasting covenant...

**Isaiah 40:8\***.....The grass withereth, the flower fadeth, but the word of our God shall stand forever.

**Matthew 5:18**.....Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no way pass from the law.

**Matthew 24:35**.....Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

**John 1:1-3\***.....In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

**John 12:48**.....He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, had one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

**1 Peter 1:23**..... 23. Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Word of God, which liveth and abideth forever.

**Revelation 14:6**.....And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven having the everlasting gospel preach unto them that dwell on the earth...

-----  
**Yunus 10:64\***.....There is good news in this world and in the Hereafter. No change can there be in the words of Allah. This is the supreme triumph.

**Kaf 50:29\***.....My word cannot be changed...

**Büruj 85:21-22**.....21. Indeed this is a glorious Qur'an, 22. Preserved in a well-guarded Tablet.

**Note:** In Islamic history, there were two opposing views about this subject which Muslims had internal wars over. The Mu'tazelites said "No" to this questions, and the Ash'arites said "Yes". Most Muslims today would say "yes."

## 2.\*

Is it accepted that the Holy Bible is the Word of God? (Tevrat, Zebur & Injil)

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Psalm 119:160**.....Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of they righteous judgments endureth forever.

**Romans 15:4\***.....For whatever things were written in earlier times were written for our learning, that we, through patience and comfort of the scriptures, might have hope.

**1 Corinthians 14:37\***.....If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

**2 Timothy 3:16-17**.....All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: that the man of God may be perfect thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

**2 Peter 1:20-21**.....20. the scripture... 21. came not at any time by the will of man, but holy men of God spoke as they were moved by the Holy Spirit.

**2 Peter 3:15-16**.....15. Paul... 16. as also in all his epistles... as they do also the other scriptures.

-----  
**Bakara 2:4, 53 & 87**.....4. believe in that which... was sent down before you (the Books and the Prophets)... 53. And assuredly We gave Moses the Scripture, and... 87. we gave Jesus...

**Al-i Imran 3:119**.....and you believe in all the Scripture.

**Nisa 4:136\***.....O you who believe! Believe in... the Scripture which He revealed before (you).

**Ankebut 29:46\***.....and say: "We believe in that which has been revealed unto us and revealed unto you.

**Shura 42:15**.....say: "I believe in whatever Book Allah has sent... Let there be no argument between us.

### 3.

**Did God choose to communicate the written oracles of God in the Bible specifically through the agency of the Jews?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Romans 3:1-2\***.....1. What advantage, then, hath the Jew? Or what profit is there of circumcision?  
2. Much every way, chiefly because unto them were committed the oracles of God.

**Romans 9:3-4\***.....3. For I wish that I myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh... 4. who are the Israelites to whom pertaineth: adoption, glory, covenants, giving of the law, service of God, and the promises...

**Romans 11:1-2**.....1. I say, then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin. 2. God hath not cast away his people whom he foreknew.

-----

**Bakara 2:47 & 122**.....47. O Children of Israel! Remember my favor that I bestowed upon you and how I preferred you above all the worlds (for my message)... 122. Remember that I have bestowed favors upon you and preferred you above all the other worlds (in that you have received the divine message so frequently).

**Ankebut 29:27\***.....We bestowed on him Isaac and Jacob, and We established the Prophethood and the Scripture among his seed.

**Jathiyah 45:16\***.....Before this, We had bestowed on the Children of Israel the Book and the Command and the Prophethood, and provided them with good things, and favored them above (all) peoples...

## 4.\*

**Did God give the prophets of the Bible the ability to do obvious miracles as a confirmation that they were sent by God?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Exodus 10:1-2\***.....1. Tell in the ears of thy son... 2. my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know that I am the LORD.

**John 14:11**.....Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me; or else believe me for the very works' sake.

**John 20:30-31**.....30. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book; 31. But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

**Acts 4:16**.....What shall we do to these men? For that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them is manifest to all those who dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.

**Hebrews 2:4\***.....God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with diverse miracles and gifts of the Holy Spirit...

-----  
**Bakara 2:92**.....Moses came to you with clear signs...

**Al-i ĩmran 3:49\***.....By Allah's leave I shall give sight to the blind, heal the leper, and raise the dead to life... Surely that will be a sign for you, if you are believers.

**Al-i ĩmran 3:183\***.....Say (to them, O Muhammad): "Messengers came to you before me with miracles ... Other messengers were rejected before you, who came with miracles, and with the Psalms, and with the Scripture giving light.

## 5.\*

**Does God "want" to protect all of His Holy Books from change and corruption?**

**(Purpose / Niyet)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Psalm 12:6-7**.....The words of the LORD are pure words... Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation forever.

**Psalm 89:34**.....My covenant will I not break, nor will I alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

**Isaiah 14:24 & 26-27\***.....24. The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so it shall stand... 26. This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth... 27. For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall annul it? And his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

**Jeremiah 36:23-28**.....27. the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after the king had burned the scroll... 28. Take thee again another scroll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first scroll...

**Matthew 24:35\***.....Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

**Revelation 22:18-19**.....18. If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book; 19. And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part from the tree of life...

-----  
**Yunus 10:64**.....No change can there be in the words of Allah. This is the supreme triumph.

**Hijr 15:9\***.....We have, without doubt, sent down the Reminder, and we Preserve it.

**Saffat 37:3 & 7\***.....3. read (the word) for a reminder... 7. We protect it with security from every froward devil.

## 6.\*

**Is God "able" to protect all of His Holy Books from change and corruption? (Power / Kudret)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Deuteronomy 10:17**.....the LORD your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God and mighty, and awesome...

**2 Chronicles 20:6**....none is able to withstand thee  
**Isaiah 46:9-10\***.....9. for I am God... 10. My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure.

**Mark 12:24\***.....Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

**Luke 21:33**.....Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

**John 10:35**.....the scripture cannot be broken...

-----

**En'am 6:34**.....There is none to alter the decisions of Allah.

**En'am 6:115**.....There is nothing that can change His words.

**Yunus 10:64\***.....No change can there be in the words of Allah. This is the supreme triumph.

**Hijr 15:9**.....We have, without doubt, sent down the Reminder, and We preserve it.

**Kehf 18:27**.....And recite that which has been revealed unto you in the Book of your Lord. No one can change His words.

**Kaf 50:29**.....My word cannot be changed...

**Hashr 59:23**.....He is Allah... the Keeper of Faith; the Guardian, the Mighty One, the All-Powerful...

**Jinn 72:26-28\***.....26. He (alone) knows the unseen, and does not reveal to anyone His secret. 27. Except to every messenger whom He has chosen, and then He sends down guardians who walk before him and behind him. 28. That He may know that they have indeed conveyed the message...



## 7.\*

Would God ever allow Satan, demons or mankind to thwart His own "purpose" and "power" by changing and corrupting the actual text of the Holy Books which He sent? (Tahrif bi'l-lafz)

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**Isaiah 55:11\***.....So shall my word be that goeth out of my mouth; it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I send it.

**Mark 12:24**.....Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

**Luke 16:17\***.....it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

**1 Peter 1:23**.....Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Word of God, which liveth and abideth forever.

-----

**Hajj 22:52\***.....We never sent a messenger or prophet before you, but... Satan cast into his desire some affair. But Allah abrogates what Satan casts. Then Allah establishes (perfects) His signs (revelations)... Allah is All Knowing...

**Saffat 37:3 & 7**.....3. read (the word) for a reminder... 7. We protect it with security from every froward devil.

**Hakka 69:44-47 & 51\***.....44. And if he had invented false sayings concerning Us, 45. We assuredly had taken him by the right hand and then severed his life-artery, and not one of you could have held Us off from him... 51. It is the absolute truth.

**Jinn 72:26-28\***.....26. He (alone) knows the unseen, and does not reveal to anyone His secret. 27. Except to every messenger whom He has chosen, and then He sends down guardians who walk before him and behind him. 28. That He may know that they have indeed conveyed the message...

## 8.

**Would it be possible for men to verbally distort the Holy Books by misquoting them or by interpreting them wrongly? (Tahrif bi'l-ma'na)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Galatians 1:6-8\***.....I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

**Titus 1:10-11\***.....For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

-----

**Ali-Imran 3:78\***.....And there is a party of them who distort the Scriptures with their tongues, that you may think that what they say is from the Scripture, when it is not from the Scripture. And they say: "It is from Allah," when it is not from Allah, and they speak a lie concerning Allah knowingly.

**Nisâ 4:46\***.....Some of those who are Jews change words from their context and say: "We hear and disobey; hear you as one who hears not;" and "listen to us!" distorting with their tongues and slandering religion.

**Mâide 5:41**.....O Messenger! Do not be grieved by those who... say with their mouths: "We believe," but... their hearts believe not, and of the Jews: listeners for the sake of falsehood... changing words from their context and saying...

**Note:** The accusations of corruption against Jews and Christians in the Qur'an only deal with verbal distortion or a misinterpretation the Scriptures.

## 9.

Are people who say that the Bible has been changed or corrupted actually guilty of blaspheming the character and nature attributes of God by implying either that <sup>1</sup>God didn't know, or that <sup>2</sup>God didn't care, or that <sup>3</sup>God couldn't do anything about the Bible being changed? (El-Alim, Er-Rahman, Er-Rahim, El-Kadir)

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Psalm 94:7-9**.....Understand, ye stupid among the people; and ye fools, when will you be wise? He who planted the ear, shall he not hear? He who formed the eye, shall he not see?

**Isaiah 14:24 & 27\***.....as I have purposed, so shall it stand... For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall annul it?

**Hebrews 4:12-13\***.....For the Word of God is living and powerful... Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight, but all things are naked and open unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

-----

**Baqara 2:20, 255\***.....Allah has power over all things ... Allah! there is no god but Him, the Living, the Eternal. Neither slumber nor sleep overtakes Him ... His Throne embraces the Heavens and the earth, and it tires Him not to uphold them both.

**Nisa 4:158**.....Allah... hears and sees all things.

**Taha 20:5 & 51-52\*** .....The Compassionate God, Who is established on the throne... What then is the state of previous generations?... The knowledge of that is with my Lord (recorded) in a book. My Lord never errs, nor forgets.

**Büruj 85:14 & 22**....He is the forgiving , the Loving... Indeed this is a glorious Qur'an, Preserved in a well-guarded Tablet.

## 10.

**Are people who say that the Bible has been changed or corrupted actually guilty of exalting Satan above God by implying that Satan won the battle for the Bible over God-Almighty?**

**(El-Aziz, El-Galib, El-Jebbar, El-Muktedir)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Psalm 94:7-9\***.....7. Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it. 8. Understand, ye stupid among the people; and ye fools, when will you be wise? He who planted the ear, shall he not hear? 9. He who formed the eye, shall he not see?

**Isaiah 14:24 & 27**.....24. as I have purposed, so shall it stand... 27. For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall annul it?

**Hebrews 4:12-13\***.....12. For the Word of God is living and powerful... 13. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight, but all things are naked and open unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

-----  
**Baqara 2:29 & 255**.....He has knowledge of all things... 255. His Throne embraces the Heavens and the earth, and it tires Him not to uphold them both.

**Yunus 10:21\***.....Behold! They have some plot against Our revelations. Say: "Allah is more swift in plotting." Surely our angels are recording your intrigues.

**Taha 20:5 & 51-52\*** .....5. The Compassionate God, Who is established on the throne... 51. What then is the state of previous generations?... 52. The knowledge of that is with my Lord (recorded) in a book. My Lord never errs, nor forgets.

**Buruj 85:14 & 22**.....14. He is the forgiving, the Loving... 22. Indeed this is a glorious Qur'an, Preserved in a well-guarded Tablet.

## 11.

Would God have a double standard for His Holy Books to protect some of them but not all of them?

(El-Adl, El-Hadi, El-Mumim, El-Muksit)

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**Psalm 12:6-7\***.....6. The words of the Lord are pure words, Like silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. 7. You shall keep them, O Lord, You shall preserve them from this generation forever.

**Psalm 111:7-9**.....7. The works of his hands are faithful and just; all his precepts are trustworthy. 8. They are steadfast for ever and ever, done in faithfulness and uprightness.

**Psalm 119:160**....Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth forever.

**Psalm 146:5-6**.....5. God.. 6. keepeth truth forever.

**Luke 21:33\***.....Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away.

-----  
**Al-i Imran 3:94**.....Allah does not fail the promise...  
You never break the promise!

**A'raf 7:196**.....My protecting Friend is Allah, who revealed the scripture. He befriends the righteous.

**Tevbe 9:111\***.....That is a promise binding upon Allah in the Torah and the Gospel and the Qur'an. Who is more faithful to his promise than Allah?

**Hud 11:57**.....my Lord is Guardian over all things.

**Ibrahim 14:47\***.....Never think that Allah will fail in his promise to his messengers. Surely Allah is Mighty, Able to Requite.

**Hajj 22:47**.....Allah shall never fail His promise.

**Hashr 59:23**.....He is Allah besides whom there is no other god. He is the Sovereign Lord, the Holy One, the Source of Security the keeper of Faith; the Guardian, the Mighty One, the All Powerful...

## 12.

**Is the Word of God the unchangeable and universal standard by which God will judge all of mankind on the Day of Judgment?**

**(El-Hakem, El-Hakk, El-Hafiz, El-Hasib)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**John 12:48**.....He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hat one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

**Romans 3:1-4\***.....1. What advantage, then, hath the Jew?... 2. Much every way, chiefly because unto them were committed the oracles of God. 3. For what if some did not believe? Shall their unbelief make the faithfulness of God without effect? 4. God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar: as it is written, That thou mightiest be justified in thy sayings, and mightiest overcome when thou are judged.

-----

**Hijr 15:9-10**.....9. We have, without doubt, sent down the Reminder, and we preserve it. 10. We sent forth messengers before you, to the older nations.

**Zumar 39:69-70\***....69. And the earth will shine with the light of her Lord, and the book will be placed open, and the Prophets and the witnesses will be brought, and the people will be judged with full equity, and none will be wronged. 70. And each soul will be paid for whatever it had done.

**Fussilat 41:27-28\***.....27. We shall certainly make those who disbelieve taste a severe punishment and shall pay them back for the worst of their misdeeds. 28. That is the reward of Allah's enemies: the Fire. Therein is their eternal home: A fit requital for that they denied Our Revelations.

## 13.\*

**Are believers allowed to believe in one part of the Scripture while disbelieving in another part of Scripture?**

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**Joshua 1:8\***.....This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth, but thou shalt meditate therein day and night...

**1 Timothy 4:13-16**.....13. give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine... 15. Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them, that thy profiting may appear to all.

**2 Timothy 2:15**.....Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed.

**2 Timothy 3:16\***.....All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness.

-----  
**Bakara 2:4 & 85\***.....4. believe in... that which was sent down before you (the Books and the Prophets)... 85. Do you believe in one part of the Scripture and disbelieve in another?

**Bakara 2:136 & 285\***....136. Say: "We believe in... that which was revealed to... Moses and Jesus and the (other) prophets by their Lord. 285. We make no distinction between any of them... believe in Allah... His Scriptures and His messengers: "We make no distinction between any of His messengers..."

**Al-i Imran 3:79, 84 & 119**.....79. Be worshippers of Allah by virtue of your constant study and teaching of the Scripture... 84. We believe in... that which was revealed to... Moses and Jesus and the Prophets from their Lord. 119. We make no distinction between any of them... you believe in all the scripture.

**Note:** The Bible contains more than 90% of the Holy Books which Muslims are required to believe in: namely the Tevrat, Zebur, Injil and Qur'an.

## 14.

Does God want believers today to read and obey all of the Holy Books which He has sent?

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**John 12:48**.....He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

**John 14:15, 21 & 23-24**.....15. If ye love me, keep my commandments... 21. He that hath my commandments and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me... 23. If a man love me, he will keep my words... 24. He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings.

**1 Timothy 4:13-16\***.....13. give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine... 15. Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them, that thy profiting may appear to all.

**2 Timothy 2:15\***.....Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed.

**1 John 2:24**.....Let that therefore abide in you, which you have heard from the beginning.

-----

**Al-i ĩmran 3:50 & 55**.....50. I bring a sign to you from your Lord. So fear Him, and obey me...

**Al-i ĩmran 3:79, 84 & 119\***.....79. Be worshippers of Allah by virtue of your constant study and teaching of the Scripture... 84. We believe in... that which was revealed to... Moses and Jesus and the Prophets from their Lord. 119. We make no distinction between any of them... you believe in all the scripture.

**Zuhruf 43:61 & 63\***.....61. And the second coming of Jesus shall be a sign of the Hour: therefore, do not have any doubt about it, and follow Me. This is the Straight Way... 63. I have brought wisdom to you and have come to make plain to you the reality of those things in which you differ: so fear Allah and obey me.



## 15.

**Is obedience to the Word of God the primary condition for a person to receive "blessing" in their life?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Deuteronomy 11:26-27 & 30:19\*.....**26. Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse. 27. A blessing if ye obey the commandments...

**Deuteronomy 28:1 & 13\*.....** 1. if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth... 13. And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath, if thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them.

**Deuteronomy 30:19.....**I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing; therefore, choose life.

**John 14:15, 21 & 15:10.....**15. If ye love me, keep my commandments... 21. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him... 15:10. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love...

---

**Bakara 2:2-4\*.....**2. This is the Book in which there is no doubt, in it is guidance for those who fear God.. 3. And who believe in... 4. that which was sent down before you (the Books and the Prophets), and have certain faith in the Hereafter. 5. These are the people of true guidance from their Lord, and such are the successful.

## 16.\*

**Do people who refuse to read and obey the Bible put themselves under the curse of being a non-believer? (Kâfir)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Numbers 15:31**.....Because he hath despised the word of the LORD... that soul shall be utterly cut off.

**Deuteronomy 28:15\***.....if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments... all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee.

**Isaiah 5:11-13**.....11. Woe unto them who... regard not the work of the LORD... 13. because they have no knowledge... 14. Therefore sheol hath enlarged herself...

**Jeremiah 11:3\***.....Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant...

**Hebrews 12:25-29\***.....25. See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven. 29. For our God is a consuming fire.

-----  
**Bakara 2:61**..... they incurred the wrath of Allah, because they disbelieved his signs...

**Al-i Imran 3:4**.....Those who deny the signs of Allah shall receive a heavy penalty;

**A'raf 7:36 & 40-49\***.....36. But they who deny Our revelations and scorn them; such are rightful owners of the Fire; they will dwell therein forever... 40. Those who deny our revelations and scorn them, for them the gates of Heaven will not be opened... 41. Theirs will be a bed of Hell...

**Ankebut 29:46-47\***.....46. argue not with the People of the Book... 47. none deny our revelations save the disbelievers.

## 17.

**Is it accepted that the canon of Scripture was closed with the end of the book of Revelation?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Revelation 22:18-19\*....**18. For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book; 19. And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part from the tree of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

-----

**Al-i ĩmran 3:19-20\*.....**19. The true religion in the sight of Allah is Islam. Those who formerly received the Scripture disagreed among themselves through jealousy only after knowledge came to them... 20. If they become Muslims they shall be rightly guided.

**Al-i ĩmran 3:85.....**He who seeks a religion other than Islam, it will not be accepted from him, and he will be a loser in the Hereafter.

**Tevbe 9:33.....**It is He who has sent His messenger with the guidance and the religion of truth to make it triumphant above all religion.

**Zuhruf 43:52\*.....**And thus We have (O Muhammad) revealed a Spirit to you by Our Command. You did not know what was the Scripture, nor what the Faith was, but We have made it a light whereby We guide whom We will of our bondsmen. You are indeed guiding to a Right Way.

**Saf 61:9.....**He it is who has sent His messenger with guidance and the Religion of Truth, so that He may exalt it above all religions.

## 18.\*

In order for the Qur'an to be considered as the Word of God would it need to be in complete harmony with the historical Scripture as it was previously recorded in the Bible?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 8:20\***.....To the law and to the testimony; if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

**1 Corinthians 14:32-33\***.....32. And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. 33. For God is not the author of confusion but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

**Galatians 1:6-9**.....8. But though we or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you let him be accursed. 9. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

**2 John 9**.....Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

-----  
**Al-i ĩmran 3:19-20\***.....19. The true religion in the sight of Allah is Islam. Those who formerly received the Scripture disagreed among themselves through jealousy only after knowledge came to them... 20. If they become Muslims they shall be rightly guided.

**Al-i ĩmran 3:85\***.....He who seeks a religion other than Islam, it will not be accepted from him, and he will be a loser in the Hereafter.

**Kāfirūn 109:1-6**.....1. Say: 'O disbelievers': 2. I do not worship what you worship, 3. Nor do you worship what I worship. 4. I shall never worship what you worship, 5. Nor will you ever worship what I worship. 6. To you belongs your religion, and to me mine.

## 19.

**Does the Qur'an contain fundamental doctrinal and historical discrepancies which are diametrically opposed to what is found in the Bible?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 8:20**.....To the law and to the testimony; if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

**Galatians 1:8\***.....But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

**1 John 2:22-24\***.....22. He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. 23. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father... 24. Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning... continue in the Son, and in the Father...

**1 John 4:1-3\***.....1. Every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God; and this is that spirit of antichrist...

**2 John 1:9**.....Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

---

**Baqara 2:2\***.....This is the Book in which there is no doubt, in it is guidance for those who fear God..

**Nisa 4:82**.....Will they not ponder the Qur'an? If it had been from other than Allah they would have found therein many contradictions.

**Shuara 26:196-197\***.....196. And it is in the Scriptures of the men of old. 197. Is it not a sign for them that the doctors of the Children of Israel know it?

**Fussilat 41:43\***.....O Prophet, nothing is said to you that has not already been said to the Messengers before you.

**Shura 42:15\***.....say: "I believe in whatever Book Allah has sent... Let there be no argument between us.

## 20.

Is the concept of "inspiration" or "revelation" the same in the Qur'an as it is in the Bible? (Tanzil)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Galatians 1:8**.....But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

**1 Corinthians 14:32-33 & 37-38**.....32. And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. 33. For God is not the author of confusion but of peace... 37. the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord. 39. But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

**2 Timothy 3:16\***.....All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness.

**2 Peter 1:20-21\***.....20. Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation. 21. For the prophecy came not at any time by the will of man, but holy men of God spoke as they were moved by the Holy Spirit.

-----  
**Bakara 2:2-4**.....This is the Book in which there is no doubt, in it is guidance for those who fear God.

**Nisa 4:163\***.....We send revelation upon you, as We sent it upon... Jesus... and Solomon, and...

**En'am 6:19 & 93**.....19. Say: "Allah is witness between you and me. And this Qur'an has been inspired in me, that I may warn with it you and whomsoever it may reach... 93. Who is guilty of more wrong than he who forges a lie against Allah or says: " I am inspired", when he is not inspired in anything..

**Shu'ara 26:196-197**.....196. it is in the Scriptures of the men of old... 197. the doctors of.. Israel know it.

**Fussilet 41:43\***.....O Prophet, nothing is said to you that has not already been said to the Messengers before you.

## 21.

**Would Jews or Christians accept the Qur'an as a Holy Book?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 18:20-22\***.....20. But the prophet, who shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak... even that prophet shall die... 22. if the thing follow not, nor come to pass... thou shalt not be afraid of him.

**1 Corinthians 14:32-33**.....32. And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. 33. For God is not the author of confusion but of peace.

**Galatians 1:8**.....But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

**2 Thessalonians 3:6 & 14\***.....6. withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh... not after the tradition which he received of us... 14. if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

**2 John 7**.....For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

**Revelation 22:18**.....If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book.

-----  
**Nisa 4:82\***.....Will they not ponder the Qur'an? If it had been from other than Allah they would have found therein many contradictions.

**Shu'ara 26:192-197\***.....192. And verily it is a revelation of the Lord of the Worlds, 193. With it came down the Spirit of Truth (Gabriel) 194. Upon your heart, that you may be one of the warners, 195. In plain Arabic speech, 196. And it is in the Scriptures of the men of old. 197. Is it not a sign for them that the doctors of the Children of Israel know it?

## 22.

**After God has sent a Holy Book would He ever later feel the need to annul or abrogate some of its verses? (Mensuh & Nesih)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Psalm 89:34\***.....My covenant will I not break, nor will I alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

**Psalm 119:86 & 160**.....86. All thy commandments are faithful... 160. Thy word is true from the beginning, and every one of they righteous ordinances endureth forever.

**Isaiah 40:8**.....The grass withereth, the flower fadeth, but the word of our God shall stand forever.

**Matthew 5:18**.....For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no way pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

**Luke 16:17**.....And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than for one tittle of the law to fail.

**John 10:35\***.....the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken...

**1 Peter 1:23**..... 23. Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Word of God, which liveth and abideth forever.

-----  
**Bakara 2:106\***.....If we abrogate any verse or cause it to be forgotten, We replace it by a better or a similar one. Do you not know that Allah has power over all things?

**Ra'd 13:39\***.....Allah blots out or confirms whatever He will, and with him is the Mother of the Book.

**Nahl 16:101\***.....When We exchange a revelation in place of another revelation - and Allah knows best what He reveals - they say: "You are an imposter".

**Isra 17:86\***.....And if we willed We could certainly take away that which We have revealed to you.



## 23.\*

If the Qur'an came down from the "Lord of the Worlds" and was ratified by a group of demons would this be a good sign that it came from God?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 14:30\***.....Hereafter I will not talk much with you; for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

**2 Corinthians 4:3-4\***.....3. If our gospel be hidden... 4. In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them who believe not...

**Revelation 12:9**.....And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, who deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

-----  
**Fatih 1:2**.....Praise be to Allah, the Lord of the Worlds.

**Yunus 10:37**.....The Qur'an could not have been invented (by one) apart from Allah... from the Lord of the Worlds.

**Shuara 26:192-197\***....it is in the Scriptures of the men of old... the doctors of... Israel know it.

**Ahkaf 46:29-30**.....29. We brought to you a group of jinn so that they might listen to the Qur'an... 30. It confirms what came before it, and it guides to the Truth and to a Straight Road.

**Jinn 72:1-14\***.....1. Say O Muhammad: 'It has been revealed to me that a company of the jinn gave ear,' and they said: We have heard a wonderful Qur'an... 11. Among us there are righteous folk and among us there are far from that. We are sects having different rules. 14. Among us there are some who have surrendered (to Allah) and there are among us some who are unjust. Now those who surrendered to Allah, such have taken the right path.

## 24.

**Should a Holy Book have a felt need to repeatedly deny that it is from Satan?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 7:15-20\***.....Beware of false prophets... wherefore, by their fruits ye shall know them.

**Mark 2:17**.....Jesus... They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

**John 8:44-49\***.....44. Jesus... Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him... 46. Which of you convicteth me of sin?

-----

**A'raf 7:184**.....Has it not ever occurred to them (that) their compatriot is no madman.

**Nahl 16:98\***.....When you recite the Qur'an seek refuge in Allah from Satan the accursed.

**Sebe 34:8 & 46\***.....8. Has he invented a lie concerning against Allah, or is there in him a madness (inspired by a demon)?" Say (unto them o Muhammad)... 46. There is no madness in your comrade.

**Tur 52:29**.....By the grace of Allah, you are neither a soothsayer nor a madman.

**Nejm 53:2-4**.....2. Your companion (Muhammad) is neither in error, nor is he deceived, 3. nor does he speak out of caprice, 4. This is no other than an inspired revelation.

**Tekvir 81:22 & 25\***.....22. No, your companion (the prophet) is not mad... 25. Nor is this (the Qur'an) the utterance of an accursed Satan.

**Note:** Muhammad in the Qur'an frequently expressed the felt need to deny that he was a madman (Janna) or demon possessed (Jinnah). See also 15:6-7, 23:70, 37:36, 44:14, 51:50-52, 68:51.

# God and Allah

## 25.\*

Do Jews, Christians and Muslims all believe that there is only "one" true God?

(Monotheism or Vahdet-i Vüjûd)

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Deuteronomy 4:35**.....the LORD, he is God; there is none else.

**Deuteronomy 6:4\***.....Hear o Israel: The Lord our God is one LORD:

**Deuteronomy 32:39**.....I, even I, am he and there is no god with me:

**Psalms 86:10**.....For thou art great... thou art God alone.

**Isaiah 43:10**.....I am he; before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. I even I, am the LORD, and beside me there is no savior.

**Mark 12:29-32\***.....29. Hear O Israel: The Lord our God is one Lord... 32. there is one God, and there is no other...

**Ephesians 4:4-6**.....4. There is...5. one Lord... 6. One God and Father of all, who is above all...

**1 Timothy 2:5-6**.....For there is one God...

**James 2:19**....Thou believest that there is one God.

---

**Bakara 2:163\***.....Your God is One God; there is no god but him.

**Nisa 4:87 & 171\***.....87. Allah! There is no God save him... 171. Allah is only one God.

**Maide 5:73**.....there is no God save One God.

**Nahl 16:22 & 51**.....22. Your God is one God... 51. Do not take two Gods

**Kasas 28:70**....He is Allah; there is no God save Him.

**İhlas 112:1**.....Say: 'He is Allah, the One!'

## 26.\*

**Are most of the character and nature attributes of Allah which are found in the Qur'an in agreement with the attributes of God which are found in the Bible? (Esmâül-Husna)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Isaiah 40:28\***.....Has thou not known? Hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? There is no searching of his understanding.

**Isaiah 46:9-10\***.....9. Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me, 10. Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

-----  
**Bakara 2:255\***.....Allah! There is no god but Him, the Living, the Eternal. Neither slumber nor sleep overtakes Him. His is what is in the heavens and what is in the earth. Who can intercede with him except by His permission? He knows what is before them and what lies behind them, and they can grasp only that part of His Knowledge which he will. His Throne embraces the Heavens and the earth, and it tires Him not to uphold them both. His is the High, the Tremendous.

**Kahf 18:45**.....Allah has power over all things.

**Hashr 59:23\***.....He is Allah besides whom there is no other god. He is the Sovereign Lord, the Holy One, the Source of Security the keeper of Faith; the Guardian, the Mighty One, the All Powerful...

## 27.

**Are the "God" of the Bible and the "Allah" of the Qur'an one and the same entity?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 3:14-15**.....14. God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM... 15. The LORD (JAHWEH) God (Elohim) of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob... this is my name forever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

**Matthew 28:19**.....Go ye, therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.

**Mark 9:7**.....a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son; hear him.

**Romans 9:5**.....Christ came, who is over all, God... forever.

**1 John 5:20\***.....Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

**2 John 1:9\***.....Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

-----  
**Shuara 26:196-197\***....196. And it is in the Scriptures of the men of old. 197. Is it not a sign for them that the doctors of the Children of Israel know it?

**Ankebut 29:46\***.....And argue not with the People of the Book... say: "We believe in that which has been revealed unto us and revealed unto you; our God and your God is One, and unto Him we surrender."

**Safat 37:126**.....Allah, your Lord and Lord of your forefathers...

**Shura 42:15\***.....say: I believe in whatever Book Allah has sent down... Allah is our Lord as well as your Lord...let there be no argument between us.

**Duhan 44:8**.....There is no God but He... He is your Lord, and Lord of your forefathers.

## 28.

**Is God's eternal and unchangeable name "Yahweh"?  
(Jehovah)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 3:14-15\*.....**14. God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you... 15. The LORD (Yahweh) God (Elohim) of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me to you; this is my name forever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

**Isaiah 26:4.....**Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH (Yah Yahweh) is everlasting strength.

**Jeremiah 23:6.....**and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS (Yahweh-tsidkenu)

**John 8:23-24 & 58\*.....**23. I am from above. Ye are of this world. I am not of this world... 24. if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins... 58. Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

---

**A'raf 7:180\*.....**Allah's are the most beautiful names; so call on him by them! And leave the company of those who blaspheme His names.

**Isra 17:110\*.....**Say: "Call upon Allah... to Him belong the most beautiful names."

**Taha 20:8....**Allah! ... His are the most beautiful names.

**Rahman 55:78.....**Blessed be the Name of your Lord.

**Hashr 59:24....**Allah.. His are the most beautiful names.

**Note:** God's special and eternal name "Yahweh" is used 6,823 times in the Bible but it is not found at all in the Qur'an!

## 29.

**Are there verses in the Holy Books about God being "Holy"? (el-Kuddus)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Exodus 15:11**.....Who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders?

**1 Samuel 6:20**.....Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God?

**Psalms 99:9**.....Exalt the LORD, our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

**Isaiah 6:3**....Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts...

**Isaiah 40:25**.....To whom, then, will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? Saith the Holy One.

**Isaiah 57:15\***.....For thus saith the high and lofty One who inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy.

**John 17:11**.....I come to thee. Holy Father...

**Hebrews 12:9-10**.....9. Shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of Spirits, and live?... 10. that we might be partakers of his holiness.

**1 Peter 1:15-16**.....But, as he who hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of life, Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

**Revelation 4:8\***.....Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty...

---

**Hashr 59:23\***.....He is Allah besides whom there is no other god. He is the Sovereign Lord, the Holy One...

**Jum'a 62:1\***.....Whatever is in the heavens and in the earth glorifies Allah, the Sovereign Lord, the Holy One, the Mighty, the Wise.

**Note:** This attribute of God's being "Holy" appears only twice in the Qur'an. The Bible speaks of God being Holy over 450 times.

## 30.

**Among the character and nature attributes of God, does God reveal Himself as the "Father"?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Psalm 68:4-5**.....4. Sing unto God... 5. A father of the fatherless... is God in his holy habitation.

**Isaiah 63:16\***.....Doubtless thou art our father... thou, O LORD, art our father, our redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.

**Isaiah 64:8**.....But now, O LORD, thou are our father, we are the clay, and thou art our potter, and we are the work of thy hand.

**Matthew 5:45 & 48**.....45. That ye may be the sons of your Father, who is in heaven... 48. Be ye, therefore, perfect even as your Father, who is in heaven, is perfect.

**Matthew 6:9\***.....After this manner, therefore, pray ye: Our Father, who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done...

**John 8:41**.....We have one Father, even God.

**1 John 2:22-23**...22. He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. 23. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father.

-----  
**En'am 6:101\***.....The Originator of the heavens and the earth! How can He have a child, when there is for Him no consort, when He created all things and is Aware of all things?

**Furkan 25:2**.....No son has He begotten... No partner has He in His sovereignty!

**Jinn 72:3\***.....And we believe that He - exalted be the glory of our Lord! - has taken neither wife nor son.

**Note:** The Bible describes God as being the "Father" 248 times! Jesus depicted God as being the "Father" 149 times. The Qur'an denies this character attribute outright.



## 31.\*

**Is God proud and is pride a character attribute of God? (el-Mütekebbir)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Psalm 101:5**.....him that hath an high look and a proud heart will I not tolerate.

**Proverbs 6:16\***.....These six things doth the LORD hate; yea seven are an abomination unto him: a proud look...

**Proverbs 21:4**.....An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked are sin.

**Isaiah 57:15**.....For thus saith the high and lofty One who inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also who is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

**Philippians 2:8**.....Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus, Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God, but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men; And; being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

**1 Peter 5:5**...be clothed with humility; for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

**1 John 2:16\***.....the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

-----  
**Hashr 59:23\***.....He is Allah besides whom there is no other god. He is the Sovereign Lord, the Holy One, the Source of Security the keeper of Faith; the Guardian, the Mighty One, the All Powerful, the Proud!

## 32.\*

Among the character and nature attributes of God, does God reveal Himself as the "Savior"?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 43:3 & 11\*.....**3. For I am the LORD they God, the Holy one of Israel, thy Savior... 11. I, even I, am the LORD, and beside me there is no savior.

**Isaiah 45:21.....**I the LORD... and there is no God else beside me, a just God and a Savior, there is none beside me.

**Hosea 13:4.....**I am the LORD your God... for there is no Savior beside me.

**Luke 1:47.....**And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Savior.

**Luke 2:11\*.....**For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Savior, who is Christ the Lord.

**John 3:17.....**For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world, but the world through him might be saved.

**1 Timothy 1:15.....**Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

**Titus 1:3-4.....**3. his word... is committed unto me according to the commandment of God, our Savior... 4. Grace mercy, and peace, from God, the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Savior.

**Titus 2:10-13.....**10. God our Savior in all things... 13. great God and our Savior, Jesus Christ.

**Titus 3:4-6.....**4. God our Savior... 6. which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Savior.

**Jude 1:25.....**To the only wise God, our Savior.

---

**Note:** The attribute of God being a "Savior" is not found at all among the 99 names of God mentioned in the Qur'an (Esmā'ül-Hüsna), but is found 39 times for God in the Bible.

### 33.\*

**In the Holy Books when God refers to Himself, does He ever speak in the first person plural "We"?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Genesis 1:26, 3:22 & 11:6-7\*.....**26. And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness... 3:22. And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us to know good and evil... 11:6. And the LORD said... 11:7. Come let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.

**Isaiah 6:8.....**Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here I am; send me.

**John 17:11\*.....**And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

---

**Enbiya 21:35, 73 & 91\*.....**35. And We test you with evil and with good as a trial. And unto Us shall you be returned... 73. And We made them leaders to guide people in accordance with Our command, and We inspired in them the doing of good deeds and to establish the prayer and pay the zakat, and they were always worshippers of Us (only)... 91. And (remember that blessed woman) who guarded her chastity. Then We breathed into her of Our spirit, and We made her and her son a sign for all peoples.

**Vakia 56:57-59, 64, 69 & 72\*.....**57. We created you: will you not believe? 58. Behold (the semen) you emit: 59. Do you create it or are We the Creator?

**Insan 76:23.....**We, even We, have revealed to you the Qur'an by stages.

## 34.\*

Is the concept of the "Trinity" acceptable?  
(Father, Son & Holy Spirit)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 1:26-27\***.....26. And God said, Let us make man in our image... 27. So God created...

**Genesis 11:6-7**....6. the LORD said... 7. let us go down, and there confound their language...

**Matthew 3:16-17**.....16. Jesus when he was baptized... the Spirit of God descending... upon him. 17. And, lo, a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

**Luke 1:35**.....The Holy Spirit shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee; therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

**Ephesians 4:4-6\***.....4. There is... one Spirit... 5. One Lord... 6. One God and Father of all, who is above all.

-----  
**Al-i Imran 3:64\***.....Say: "O people of the Scripture! Come to an agreement between us and you, that we shall worship none but Allah, that we assign no partner to him..."

**Nisa 4:171**.....The Messiah, Jesus son of Mary, was only a messenger of Allah... say not "three." Cease! (it is) better for you! Allah is only One God. Far is it removed from His transcendent majesty that He should have a son.

**Maide 5:72-73**.....72. surely they disbelieve who say: "God is the Messiah... 73. Allah is the third of three.

**Maide 5:116\***.....And when Allah said: "O Jesus, son of Mary! Did you say to mankind: "Take me and my mother for two gods beside Allah?" he said: "Be glorified! It was not mine to say that to which I had no right..."

## 35.\*

**Would God ever falsely accuse Jesus of doing something wrong or would Jesus ever lie to God to cover up something he did wrong?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 7:18**.....the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

**John 8:46\***..... Which of you convicteth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

**John 10:30**.....I and my Father are one.

**John 14:11**.....Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

**2 Timothy 2:13**.....If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful; he cannot deny himself.

**Titus 1:2**.....In hope of eternal life, which God, who cannot lie, promised before the world began.

**1 Peter 2:21-23\***.....21. Christ... 22. who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth.

**1 John 3:5\***.....And ye know that he was manifest to take away our sins, and in him is no sin.

-----  
**Ma'ida 5:116\***.....Allah said to Jesus: Did you say to mankind: "Take me and my mother for two gods beside Allah?" Jesus said: "Be glorified! It was not mine to say that to which I had no right. If I used to say it, then You knew it. You know what is in my mind, and I do not know what is in Your mind. Assuredly, You, only You are the Knower of things hidden.

**Ma'ida 5:117\***..... I spoke to them only that which You commanded me (saying): "Worship Allah, my Lord and your Lord. I was witness of them while I dwelt among them, and when You took me You were the Watcher over them. You are witness over all things.

**Maide 5:118**.... You, only You, are the Mighty, the Wise.

## 36.\*

**Is God a distant, transcendental God who rarely ever shows His great power or leaves His fingerprints on human history?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 13:21\***.....And The Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

**Exodus 16:9-10**.....9. And Moses spoke... unto all the children of Israel, Come near before the LORD... 10. and behold the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.

**1 Samuel 12:16**.....Now... stand and see this great thing which the LORD will do before your eyes...

**Matthew 17:5\***.....While he yet spoke, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them; and behold, a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

**John 12:28 & 30**.....28. Father glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again... 30. Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

-----  
**En'am 6:37-38\***.....37. They say: "Why has no sign been sent down upon him from his Lord?" Say: "Allah is certainly able to send down a sign. But most of them know not"... 38. We have neglected nothing in the Book (of Our decrees).

**Tevbe 9:30-31\***.....30. Allah... 31. Transcendent is He above what they associate with Him.

**Taha 20:133**.....And they say: "Why does he (Muhammad) give us no sign from His Lord?" Has not a clear sign come to them of all that was in the former books (of revelation)?

## 37.

**Has God ever shown Himself visibly to people on earth? (Theophany or Ru'yetullah)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 1:26**.....And God said, Let us make man in our image... so God created man in his own image..

**Exodus 33:11 & 18-23\***.....11. the LORD spoke unto Moses face to face... 18. I beseech thee, show me thy glory... 23. thou shalt see my back; but my face shall not be seen.

**Numbers 12:7-8**.....7. My servant Moses... 8. with him will I speak mouth to mouth... and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold.

**Isaiah 6:1-8**.....1. I saw also the LORD sitting upon a throne... 5. mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord..

**Matthew 5:8**.....Blessed are the pure in heart; for they shall see God.

**John 5:37**.....the Father... Ye have neither... seen his shape.

**Philippians 2:5-11\***.....5. Christ Jesus, 6. Who, being in the form of God... 7. was made in the likeness of men.

**Revelation 4:1-5**.....1. I looked... 2. one sat on the throne... 3. he that sat was to look upon like..

**Revelation 21:3**.....Behold the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them...

**Revelation 22:3-4**.....3. the throne of God and of the Lamb... his servants... 4. they shall see his face...

-----  
**En'am 6:103\***.....Vision comprehends him not...

**A'raf 7:143\***.....Moses... Show me (yourself) that I may gaze upon you... He said: You will not see Me...

**Hajj 22:63**.....Surely Allah is Subtle (Latif), All-Aware.

**Lokman 31:16**.....Truly, Allah is Subtle (Latif), Aware.

**Note:** Other Theophanies in the Bible: Gen. 12:7-9; 18:1-33; 32:22-30; Ex. 3:2-4:17; Ex. 24:9-11; Deut. 31:14-15; Job 38-42.

## 38.\*

**Does God ever speak directly to people today  
aside from His written revelation?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Joel 2:28\***.....And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy...

**John 12:27-30**.....28. Then came there a voice from heaven, saying... I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again... 30. Jesus answered, and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

**Acts 2:17**....And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams.

**1 Corinthians 14:1-4 & 24-25\***.....1. Follow after love, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophecy... 4. He that prophesieth edifieth the church... 24. But if all prophecy and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convicted of all, he is judged of all. 25. And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth... 29. Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge. 30. If *any thing* be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace. 31. For ye may all prophecy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted. 32. And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. 33. For God is not *the author* of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

---

**Tevbe 9:31\***.....Transcendent is He above...

**Shura 42:51\***.....And it is not given to any mortal that Allah should speak to him unless it be by revelation or from behind a veil, or that he sends a messenger (an angel)...



## 39.\*

Does the infinite God desire to have a close and loving relationship with finite man such that men are called the "Children of God"?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 4:22-23**....22. Thus saith the Lord, Israel is my son, even my first-born... 23. Let my son go, that he may serve me.

**Deuteronomy 14:1-2**.....1. Ye are the children of the Lord your God... 2. For thou art a holy people...

**Hosea 1:10\***.....in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God.

**Romans 8:14-18**.....14. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God... 15. ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. 16. The Spirit himself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God.

**Galatians 4:6-7\***.....6. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts... 7. thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

**1 John 3:1-2**.....1. Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the children of God... 2. Beloved now are we the children of God...

---

**Maide 5:18\***.....The Jews and the Christians say: "We are the sons of Allah, and His loved ones." Say: "Why then does He chastise you for your sins? Surely you are but mortals of His creating.

**Zuhruf 43:16\***.....What! Has he chosen daughters out of what He himself creates, and blessed you with sons?

**Note:** While the Qur'an denies that men can become the Sons of God, God is said to actually be very near to man: Enfal 8:24, Hud 11:90 & 92, Kaf 50:16.

## 40.\*

Is the love of God unconditional? (el-Vedud)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Hosea 3:1**.....Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress.

**John 3:16**.....For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son.

**Romans 5:8\***.....But God commendeth his love toward us in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

**Ephesians 2:4-6**.....4. But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love with which he loved us, 5. even when we were dead in sins... 6. hath raised us up together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus.

**1 John 4:8-10\***.....8. God is love. 9. In this was manifested the love of God towards us, that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. 10. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

**Revelation 22:17**.....Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

-----  
**Bakara 2:195 & 276\***.....195. And know that Allah loves the doers of good... 276. He does not love the impious and guilty.

**Al-i Imran 3:57 & 159\***.....57. Allah loves not the wrongdoers... 169. Allah loves those that trust in Him.

**Nisa 4:107**.....Allah loves not one who is... sinful.

**En'am 6:141**.....Allah loves not the wasters.

**Tevbe 9:108**.....Allah loves those that purify themselves.

**Rum 30:45**.....Allah loves not the disbelievers.

**Shura 42:40**.....He does not love the wrong-doers.

**Saf 61:4**.....Allah loves those who fight for His cause in ranks.

## 41.\*

**Does God look on believers as being merely His slaves or servants?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 1:26**.....And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and let them have dominion...

**John 1:12-13**.....12. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the children of God, even to them that believe on his name; 13. Who were born, not of... the will of man, but of God.

**John 15:15\***.....Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his Lord doeth: but I have called you friends.

**1 Peter 2:5 & 9-10\***.....5. Ye also, as living stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ... 9. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a people of his own... 10. Who in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God.

**Revelation 21:1-2**....1. And I saw a new heaven and a new earth... and... 2. a bride adorned for her husband.

**Revelation 22:17**....the Spirit and the bride say, Come.

---

**Bakara 2:23 & 30**.....23. And if you are in doubt concerning that which We reveal unto Our slave (Muhammad)... 30. I am setting a man (Adam) on the earth as vicegerent...

**Isra 17:65**....over My servants you shall have no power.

**Sad 38:83**.....Your single minded slaves...

**Zulmer 39:16-17\***.....16. This is the doom with which Allah frightens His bondsmen. So, O my servants, avoid my wrath... 17. give good tidings to My bondsmen.

**Shura 42:19\***.....Allah is kind to his slaves...

## 42.\*

**Does God show any favoritism among people and prefer some above others?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 10:17**....God, who regardeth not persons  
**Mark 12:14**.....Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man; for you regard not the person of men.  
**Galatians 3:28\***.....There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female; for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.  
**Ephesians 6:9\***.....your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.  
**Colossians 3:25**....there is no respect of persons.  
**James 2:9**.....if you have respect of persons you commit sin.

-----

**Bakara 2:228 & 282**.....228. women have rights similar to those of men... and men are a degree above them.

**En'am 6:165\***.....He it is who has paced you as vicegerents of the earth and has exalted some of you in rank above others.

**Nisa 4:11**.....Allah thus commands you concerning the division for your children: to the male, a portion equal to that of two females.

**Nahl 16:71 & 75\***.....Allah has favored some of you above others... 75. Are they (at all) equal?

**Ahzab 33:50**.....O prophet! We have made lawful unto you your wives... A privilege for you only, not the rest of believers.

**Note:** According to a Hadith: "Abu Darda reported that the holy prophet said: Allah created Adam when he created him (sic). Then he stroke (sic) his right shoulder and took out a white race as if they were seeds, and he stroke (sic) his left shoulder as if they were coals. Then He said to those who were on his right side: Towards paradise and I don't care. He said to those who were on his left shoulder: Towards hell and I don't care." (Mishkat ul-Masabih, Vol. 3, p. 117)

## 43.\*

**Does God especially hate certain sinners and want to send some of them to hell?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Jeremiah 3:22**.....Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings.

**Ezekiel 18:23, 25, 32 & 33:11\***.....23. Have I any pleasure that the wicked should die? 25. Is not my way equal?... 32. I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but that the wicked turn from his way and live.

**Luke 14:22-23**.....22. And the lord said.. 23. compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

**John 3:16**.....For God so loved the world that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have ever lasting life.

**1 Timothy 2:3-4**.....3. For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God, our Savior, 4. Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

**2 Peter 3:9\***.....The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness, but is longsuffering toward us, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

-----

**Maide 5:41\***.....Those are they for whom the will of Allah is that He cleanse not their hearts...

**Maide 5:49**.....And if they run away, then know that Allah's will is to smite them for some sin of theirs.

**A'raf 7:179**.....Already We have urged to hell many of the jinn and humankind... These are a cattle. No, but they are worse!

**Tevbe 9:55\***..... Allah wills to punish them... and that their souls shall pass away while they are disbelievers.

**Isra 17:45-46**.....45. When you recite the Qur'an We place a hidden barrier between you and those who do not believe. 46. We cast veils over their hearts...

## 44.

Is God the author of "good" and "evil" and responsible for doing both? (Hayır & Sher)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Habakkuk 1:13\***.....Thou are of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity.

**Jeremiah 29:11\***.....I know the thoughts that I think toward you... thoughts of peace, and not evil...

**Titus 1:2**.....In hope of eternal life, which God, who cannot lie, promised before the world began.

**James 1:13 & 17\***.....13. Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God; for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man...

17. Every good gift is from above, and cometh from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

**1 John 1:5**.....God is light and in him is no darkness at all.

-----  
**Bakara 2:26**.....Allah leads astray many.

**Al-i Imran 3:54**.....Allah is the best of schemers.

**Nisa 4:78-79\***.....And if an evil befalls them say: "All is from Allah."

**Maide 5:14\***.....those who say... "we are Christians" we have stirred up enmity and hatred among them.

**Maide 5:41**.....Those are they for whom the will of Allah is that he cleanse not their hearts.

**Enbiya 21:35\***.....We test you with evil and with good as a trial.

**Sejde 32:13**.....I will fill Hell with Jinn and mankind altogether.

**Ahzab 33:17**.....Who is he who can preserve you from Allah if He intend harm for you...

**Zuhruf 43:36**.....we set a devil upon him.

**Note:** In the Bible there are places where God allows adversity or calamity (not moral evil) to befall man: Isa. 45:7, Jer. 4:6 & Amos 3:6. But Satan is seen as the author of evil: Jn. 8:44, 1 Jn. 3:8.

## 45.

Would God be described as the greatest "plotter" or "schemer" of them all? (Makara)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 3:1**.....Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field... And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

**Esther 9:25**.....when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked plot, which he had devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head..

**Proverbs 16:30**....Whoever winks with their eye is plotting perversity.

**Habakkuk 1:13**.....Thou are of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity.

**Micah 2:1\***....Woe to those who plan iniquity, to those who plot evil on their beds.

**Zechariah 8:17\***.....Do not plot evil against your neighbor, and do not love to swear falsely. I hate all this, declares the LORD.

**Ephesians 6:11**....Put on the whole armor of God that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

**2 John 7**.....For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

---

**Al-i ĩmran 3:54\***.....And they (the disbelievers) schemed, and Allah schemed (against them); and Allah is the best of schemers.

**Enfal 8:30**.....Allah is the best of plotters.

**Yunus 10:21**....Allah is more swift in plotting.

**Ra'd 13:42\***....All plotting is (in the hand) of Allah.

**Neml 27:50**.....So they plotted, and We plotted.

**Note:** In the Bible the attributes of 'plotting' and 'scheming' are seen as being something that is evil and are attributed to Satan, not God: Ps. 21:11, Ps. 36:4, 2 Cor. 11:13-15, 1 Pet 5:8-9.

## 46.

**Is God responsible for casting enmity and hatred among people of different faiths?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Jeremiah 29:11\***....For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the Lord, thoughts of peace, and not evil, to give you an expected end.

**Habakkuk 1:13**.....Thou are of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity.

**Ephesians 5:19-21\***.....19. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, 20. Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, 21. Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

**2 Timothy 2:13**.....If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful; he cannot deny himself.

**James 1:13**.....Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God; for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man.

-----

**Bakara 2:10**.....In their hearts is a disease, so Allah has increased their disease.

**Nisa 4:88**.....Allah cast them back (to disbelief) because of what they earned. Would you guide those whom Allah has sent astray? He whom Allah has sent astray, for him (O Muhammad) never can you find a way.

**Maide 5:14 & 51\***.....14. And with those who say "Surely we are Christians" we have stirred up enmity and hatred among them. 51. Take not Jews and Christians for friends... He among you who takes them for friends is (one) of them.

**Maide 5:64\***.....The Jews... We have cast among them enmity and hatred till the Day of Resurrection.



## 47.\*

**Is it God's purpose to harden some men's hearts and lead them astray?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 18:11-14\***.....11. For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost... if one of them be gone astray... 14. Even so it is not the will of your Father, who is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

**1 Timothy 2:3-4\***.....3. For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God, our Savior, 4. Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

**2 Timothy 2:26**.....And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

**James 1:13**.....When tempted, no one should say, "God is tempting me." For God cannot be tempted by evil, nor does he tempt anyone.

**1 Peter 5:8**.....Be sober, be vigilant, because your adversary, the devil, like a roaring lion walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.

-----  
**Baqara 2:7, 15 & 26\***.....7. Allah has set a seal on their hearts and on their hearing... 15. Allah (Himself) does mock at them, leaving them to wander blindly in their rebellion... 26. Allah leads astray many...

**Nisa 4:119 & 155\***.....119. And surely I will lead them astray, and surely I will arouse desires in them... 155. Allah has set a seal on their hearts for their disbelief.

**Mâ'ida 5:13**.....And because of their breaking their covenant, We have cursed them and made hard their hearts.

**A'raf 7:186**.....Whomsoever Allah sends astray, none can guide him; and He lets them wander blindly in their transgressions.

## 48.

**Is God's character and behavior ever capricious or whimsical?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Numbers 23:19**....Hath he said, and shall he not do it? Or hath he spoken and shall he not make it good?

**Deuteronomy 7:9-10**....He is God, the faithful God who keepeth covenant and mercy with them who love him.

**Deuteronomy 32:4**....God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he.

**Psalms 119:90**....Your faithfulness is unto all generations.

**Malachi 3:6**....For I am the LORD, I change not...

**2 Timothy 2:13\***....If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful; he cannot deny himself.

**Titus 1:2\***....God, who cannot lie, promised...

**Hebrews 10:23**....Let us hold fast the profession of our faith... for he is faithful that promised.

**James 1:13**....God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man.

-----  
**Hud 11:106-108\***....106. As for the wretched, they shall be in the Fire... 107. Eternally therein... unless your Lord ordains otherwise... For your Lord is doer of what He wills. 108. And as for the blessed, they shall dwell eternally in the Gardens... unless your Lord ordains otherwise.

**Hajj 22:14\***....Surely Allah does what He pleases.

**Ankebut 29:21**....He punishes whom He wills and shows mercy unto whom He wills.

**Fatir 35:8**....Allah verily misleads whom he wills and guides whom He wills...

**Shura 42:49-50**....49. He creates whatever He wills... 50. He makes barren whom He will.

**Fetih 48:14**....He may pardon whomever He will and punish whomever He will.

**Buruj 85:16**....Doer of whatever He wills.

## 49.\*

**Is it forbidden to prostrate oneself before anyone other than God Himself?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Exodus 20:2-5\***.....2. I am the LORD thy God... 3. Thou shalt have no other gods before me... 5. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I, the LORD thy God am a jealous God...

**Exodus 34:14**.....For thou shalt worship no other gods; for the LORD whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God...

**Deuteronomy 5:7-9**.....7. Thou shalt have no other gods before me... 9. Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God...

**Matthew 4:10**.....Thou shalt worship the Lord, thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

**Acts 10:25-26**.....25. Cornelius.. fell down at his feet.. Peter.. 26. "Stand up; I myself also am a man."

**Revelation 22:8-9\***.....8. I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel... 9. he saith unto me: "See thou do it not; for I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren, the prophets, and of them who keep the words of this book. Worship God.

---

**Isra 17:23\***.....Your Lord has decreed that you worship none but Him.

**Enbiya 21:98**.....Surely you (idolators) and what you worship beside Allah are the fuel of Hell. You will surely come there.

**Sebe' 34:40-41**.....40. He will say unto the angels: "Did these worship you?" 41. They will say: "Glory be to you!" Nay but they worshipped the jinn.

**Zuhruf 43:20**....they say: "If the Beneficent One had willed, we should not have worshipped them."

**Zariyat 51:56\***.....I created jinn and humankind only that they might worship me.

## 50.\*

**Did God issue a command contrary to His own eternal law ordering all of the angels to: "Prostrate yourselves before Adam"?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view   | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 14:12-17\*.....**12. How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer... 13. For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God... 14. I will be like the Most High.

**Ezekiel 28:11-19\*.....**13. Thou wast perfect... till iniquity was found in thee... 17. Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty; thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness.

**2 Timothy 2:13....**He cannot deny himself.

**Titus 1:2.....**God, who cannot lie, promised...  
-----

**Bakara 2:31-34\*.....**34. And when we said to the angels: "Prostrate yourselves before Adam!" they all prostrated themselves, except Satan...

**A'raf 7:11-18.....**11. Then told the angels; "Fall prostrate before Adam!" and they fell prostrate.

**Hijr 15:28-34.....**30. So all the angels prostrated themselves, all together, 31. Except Iblis. He refused to be among the prostraters.

**Isra 17:61-65\*.....**61. When we said... "Prostrate yourselves before Adam!" they all prostrated themselves except Iblis, who said: "Shall I bow to him whom you have made of clay?"

**Kehf 18:50-51.....**50. We said to the angels; "Prostrate yourselves before Adam!" all prostrated themselves, except Satan.

**Taha 20:116.....**When we said to the angels: "Prostrate yourselves to Adam!" They prostrated themselves, but not Iblis: he refused.

**Sad 38:71-78.....**72. When I have fashioned him and breathed into him of my spirit, then fall down before him prostrate... 73. the angels fell down...74. except Iblis.

# The Holy Spirit, Angels, Demons & Satan

## 51.\*

Is the "Holy Spirit" accepted as God?

(Ruh-ül Kudüs)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 1:1-2\***.....1. In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth... 2. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

**Job 33:4**.....The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

**Psalms 139:7**.....Whither shall I go from thy Spirit? Or whither shall I flee from thy presence.

**Isaiah 48:16**.....from the beginning, from the time that it was, there am I; And now the Lord GOD, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

**Matthew 3:16**.....And he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him.

**John 4:24**.....God is a Spirit...

**Acts 5:3-4\***.....Why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Spirit... Thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

**2 Corinthians 3:17**.....Now the Lord is that Spirit; and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.

-----  
**Bakara 2:87 & 253\***.....87. We gave Jesus son of Mary the clear miracles and strengthened him with the Holy Spirit (the Angel Gabriel).

**Maide 5:110\***.....O Jesus, son of Mary... I strengthened you with the holy spirit (the archangel Gabriel).

**Note:** There are 113 places in the Bible where the Holy Spirit is depicted as being God.

## 52.\*

**Does the Holy Spirit have the power to create?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 1:1-2.....**1. In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth... 2. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

**Genesis 2:7.....**And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

**Job 26:13\*.....**By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens...

**Job 27:3.....**All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my nostrils...

**Job 33:4\*.....**The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

**Psalms 104:30.....**Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they were created; and thou renewest the face of the earth.

**Luke 1:30-37.....**35. The Holy Spirit shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee; therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

**John 4:24.....**God is a Spirit; and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

**Hebrews 9:14.....**through the eternal spirit...  
-----

**Maide 5:110\*.....**O Jesus, son of Mary... I strengthened you with the holy spirit (the archangel Gabriel).

**Meryem 19:17 & 19\*.....**17. Then we sent to her Our spirit (Gabriel)... 19. He said: "I am only a messenger of your Lord (to announce) to you the gift of a pure son."

**Note:** Many translations equate the Holy Spirit with the angel Gabriel.

## 53.

**Are the "Holy Spirit" and the angel "Gabriel" one and the same?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 1:19-23\*.....**20. behold an angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary, thy wife; for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit.

**Luke 1:11-35\*.....**11. And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord... 12. the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias; for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth, shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John... 15. he shall be filled with the Holy Spirit, even from his mother's womb... 19. And the angel, answering, said unto him, I am Gabriel, who stands in the presence of God, and am sent to speak unto thee, and to show these glad tidings.

-----

**Bakara 2:87 & 97-98\*.....**87. We gave Jesus son of Mary the clear miracles (to serve as proofs of Allah's sovereignty) and strengthened him with the Holy Spirit (the angel Gabriel)... Say (O Muhammad, to them)... 98. Who is an enemy to Allah, and His Angels and His Messengers, and to Gabriel and Michael? Thus is Allah (Himself) an enemy to the disbelievers.

**Meryem 19:17 & 19-21\*.....**17. She placed a screen to seclude herself from them. Then we sent to her Our spirit (Gabriel), and he appeared before her as a man without fault... 19. He said: "I am only a messenger of your Lord (to announce) to you the gift of a pure son."

**Note:** Within Islam the Holy Spirit is generally depicted as being the angel Gabriel.

## 54.\*

Is blasphemy against the "Holy Spirit" the one and only unpardonable sin?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 12:31-32\***.....31. All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven men; but the blasphemy against the Holy Spirit shall not be forgiven men. 32. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him; but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Spirit, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this age, neither in the age to come.

**Mark 3:29\***.....29. But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Spirit, hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation.

**John 10:35**.....the scripture cannot be broken...

**John 12:48**.....He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him, the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

**2 Timothy 3:16**.....All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable...

**2 Peter 1:20-21**.....20. the scripture... 21. came not at any time by the will of man, but holy men of God spoke as they were moved by the Holy Spirit.

**1 John 5:16**.....There is a sin unto death...

---

**Nisa 4:48, 116 & 168\***.....48. Allah will not forgive those who assign partners to him... 116. Allah forgives not that partners should be ascribed to him. Whoever ascribes partners to Allah has strayed far indeed... 168. Those who reject faith and do wrong, Allah will never forgive them, neither will He guide them to a road.

**Tevbe 9:80\***.....Whether you ask forgiveness for them or not (their sin is unforgivable); if you ask forgiveness for them seventy times, Allah will not forgive them. That is because they have denied Allah and his messenger...



## 55.

**Are the Holy Books focused upon the things of the Spirit?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 1:11**.....For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end that ye may be established.

**1 Corinthians 2:13-16\***.....13. also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Spirit teacheth, comparing spiritual things with spiritual... 15. But he that is spiritual judgeth all things... 16. But we have the mind of Christ.

**1 Corinthians 14:37-38**.....If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord. But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

**Ephesians 6:12**.....For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against... spiritual wickedness in high places... Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit...

**1 Peter 2:5**.....Ye also, as living stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God..

**Jude 17-19\***.....17. But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; 18. How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. 19. These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

-----  
**Isra 17:85\***.....They ask you about the Spirit. Say: "The Spirit is of my Lord's command, and of knowledge you have been given but little."

## 56.\*

**Does God's "Holy Spirit" indwell believers and empower them with spiritual gifts?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Luke 24:49**.....And behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you; but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.

**John 20:21-23**.....21. Jesus... as my father hath sent me, even so send I you... 22. He breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Spirit.

**Acts 1:8**.....But ye shall receive power, after the Holy Spirit is come upon you.

**Acts 2:1-4 & 16-18\***.....1. And when the day of Pentecost was fully come... 4. they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance... 17. it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh... 18. I will pour out in those days of my Spirit, and they shall prophesy.

**Romans 8:9**.....But ye are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

**1 Corinthians 12:1, 4-11 & 13\***.....1. Now concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant... 7. The manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit... 13. For by one Spirit were we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jew or Greeks, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

-----  
**Isra 17:85\***.....They ask you about the Spirit.

Say: "The Spirit is of my Lord's command, and of knowledge you have been given but little."

**Note:** The Qur'an does not mention spiritual gifts nor the indwelling of the Holy Spirit.

## 57.

**Can spiritual gifts be imparted from one believer to another by the laying on of hands?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 1:11\***.....For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end that ye may be established.

**1 Thessalonians 2:8**.....So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

**1 Timothy 4:14-16\***.....14. Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. 15. Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all. 16. Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

**2 Timothy 1:6**.....Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

**Hebrews 6:1**.....Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection, not laying again the foundation of... laying on of hands...

---

**Isra 17:85\***.....They ask you about the Spirit. Say: "The Spirit is of my Lord's command, and of knowledge you have been given but little."

**Note:** In the Qur'an there is no mention of the laying on of hands for the impartation of spiritual gifts.

## 58.

Does God give the followers of Jesus the ability to do the same kind of miracles that Jesus did through the power of the Holy Spirit dwelling within them?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 14:12\***.....Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do, because I go unto my Father.

**Luke 10:17\***.....And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the demons are subject unto us through thy name.

**Acts 3:5-11**.....5. And Peter said... In the name of Jesus of Nazareth, rise up and walk... 7. And immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength... the lame man who was healed..

**Acts 6:8**.....And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

**Acts 8:6**.....the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spoke, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

**Acts 9:33-35**.....33. Aeneas, who had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy. 34. And Peter said... Aeneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee well; arise, and make thy bed.

**Acts 9:36-41**.....36. Tabitha... 37. was sick and died... 40. Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning to the body said, Tabitha arise. And she opened her eyes.

**Acts 28:8**.....the father of Publius lay sick of a fever Paul entered in, and prayed, and laid hands on him, and healed him.

-----  
**Note:** There are no records found in the Qur'an of anyone doing any obvious miracles after Jesus.

## 59.

**Does God give some believers the gift of speaking in an unknown tongue or language through the power of the Holy Spirit?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Corinthians 14:2, 5, 11-12 & 26-27\*.....** 2. For he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God; for no man understandeth him; however in the spirit he speaketh mysteries... 5. I would that ye all spoke with tongues... 13. let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may interpret. 14. For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful... 26. When ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying. 27. If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course; and let one interpret.

**Romans 8:26-27\*.....** 26. Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. 27. And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God.

**Jude 1:20-21.....** 20. But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit, 21. keep yourselves in the love of God looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.

---

**Note:** In the Qur'an there are no verses about speaking in tongues.

## 60.\*

**Is there a clear-cut distinction between Angels (Melek) being the servants of God and Demons (Jinn) being the servants of Satan?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 25:41\***.....Then he shall say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels.

**2 Peter 2:4**.....For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell...

**Revelation 12:7-12\***.....7. And there was war in heaven, Michael and his angels fought against the dragon, and the dragon fought and his angels, 8. and prevailed not, neither was their place found any more in heaven. 9. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, who deceiveth the whole world; he was cast into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him...

-----  
**Jinn 72:1-16\***.....1. Say (O Muhammad): "It has been revealed to me that a company of the jinn gave ear, and said: 'We have heard a wonderful Qur'an, 2. Which guides to righteousness, so we believe in it and we shall not join (in worship) any (gods) with our Lord... 11. And among us are righteous folk and among us there are far from that. We are sects having different rules... 13. And when we heard the guidance, we believed in it: he that believes in his Lord shall fear neither wrong nor harm. 14. Among us there are some who have surrendered (to Allah) and there are some who are unjust.' Now those who surrendered to Allah, such have taken the right path."

## 61.

**Would it be possible for Satan to repent and become good?**

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**Matthew 25:41\***.....Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels.

**2 Peter 2:4**.....For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment.

**Revelation 12:9-10\***.....9. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, who deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. 10. And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night forever and ever.

-----  
**Bakara 2:208\***.....Do not walk in Satan's footsteps; assuredly he is an open enemy to you.

**Nisa 4:38**.....Whoever takes Satan for a friend, an evil friend has he.

**A'raf 7:27**.....We have made the devils protecting friends for those who do not believe.

**Yusuf 10:5\***....Satan is an open enemy to man.

**Zukhruf 43:36-39**.....36. We set a devil upon him, who becomes his comrade... 39.(Then it will be said to them): "Now you have done wrong, it avails you nothing today that (you and your satans) are partners in the torment."

## 62.

Would it be possible for some "Demons" to repent and become good? (Jinn)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 25:41**.....Then shall he say... Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels.

**2 Peter 2:4\***.....For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment.

**Jude 6-7\***.....6. And the angels who kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day... 7. set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

**Revelation 12:9**.....And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, who deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

---

**Ahkaf 46:29-31\***.....29. We brought to you a group of jinn so that they might listen to the Qur'an. 30. It confirms what came before it, and it guides to the Truth and to a Straight Road.

**Jinn 72:1, 11, 13 & 14\***.....1. Say O Muhammad: 'It has been revealed to me that a company of the jinn gave ear,' and they said: We have heard a wonderful Qur'an... 11. And among us there are righteous folk and among us there are far from that. We are sects having different rules... 13. And when we heard the guidance, we believed in it: he that believes in his Lord shall fear neither wrong nor harm... 14. Among us there are some who have surrendered to Allah and there are among us some who are unjust. Now those who surrendered to Allah, such have the right path.



## 63.\*

**Are there verses in the Holy Books about casting demons out of people?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 8:28-32**.....28. there met him two possessed with demons, coming out of the tombs, exceedingly fierce, so that no man might pass that way... 29. What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God?... 31.If thou cast us out, permit us to go away into the herd of swine. 32. And he said unto them, Go.

**Matthew 9:33**.....And when the demon was cast out, the dumb spoke; and the multitudes marveled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

**Matthew 17:18**.....Jesus rebuked the demon, and he departed out of him; and the child was cured from that hour.

**Mark 1:25-26\***.....25. And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. 26. And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

**Mark 5:1-13**.....2. there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit... 3. and no man could bind him, no, not with chains... 4. neither could any man tame him... 6. Jesus... 8. Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit... 13. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine.

**Luke 4:35, 8:33 & 9:42\***.....35. And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the demon had thrown him down in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not..

---

**Nahl 16:98\***.....When you recite the Qur'an seek refuge in Allah from Satan the accursed.

**Note:** There are no verses in the Qur'an about casting demons out of people; but there are 89 verses in the Bible about casting demons out of people.

## 64.

**Is Satan's power of deception depicted as being weak or ineffective?**

|                         |            |           |
|-------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view: | Yes        | No        |

**Luke 4:6\***.....And the devil said unto him, All this authority will I give thee, and the glory of them; for that is delivered unto me, and to whomsoever I will I give it.

**2 Corinthians 4:3-4**.....3. If our gospel be hidden ... 4. the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them who believe not ...

**Revelation 12:9\***.....And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, who deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

-----  
**Nisâ 4:76\***.....Those who believe fight for the cause of Allah; and those who disbelieve fight for the cause of tâghût (satan). So fight the minions of Satan. Assuredly, the devil's strategy is ever weak.

**İbrahim 14:22**.....Satan will say: "It was Allah who gave you a promise of truth; I too promised, but failed in my promise to you. I had no power over you except to call you..."

**Nahl 16:98-99**....98. When you recite the Qur'an seek refuge in Allah from Satan the accursed. 99. He has no power over those who believe and put their trust in their Lord.

**Isra 17:62-65**.....62. İblis... 65. over my (true) servants you shall have no power.

**Hajj 22:52**.....Allah abrogates what Satan casts.

**Shu'arâ 26:210-211\***.....210. the devils did not bring it down. 211. It is not meet for them, nor is it in their power.

## 65.\*

Is Satan considered to be the "Prince" or "Ruler" of this world?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Luke 4:6**.....And the devil said unto him, All this authority will I give thee, and the glory of them; for that is delivered unto me, and to whomsoever I will I give it.

**John 12:31**.....Now is the judgment of this world; now shall the prince of this world be cast out...

**John 14:30\***.....Hereafter I will not talk much with you; for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me...

**John 16:11**.....the prince of this world is judged.

**2 Corinthians 4:3-4\***.....3. But if our gospel be hidden it is hidden to them that are lost, 4. In whom the god of this age hath blinded the minds of them who believe not...

**2 Corinthians 11:14**.....And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

**Ephesians 6:11-12**.....11. Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. 12. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

---

**Nisa 4:76**.....So fight the minions of Satan. Assuredly, the devil's strategy is ever weak.

**Ibrahim 14:22\***.....Satan will say: "I too promised, but failed in my promise to you. I had no power over you except to call you, but you listened to me..."

**Nahl 16:100\***.....His power is only over those who make a friend of him and those who ascribe partners unto Allah.

# Christ and Muhammad

## 66.\*

Is it accepted that Christ was born of a virgin?

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Isaiah 7:14\***.....Therefore the LORD himself shall give you a sign; Behold, the virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

**Matthew 1:18-21\***.....18. Now the birth of Jesus Christ was in this way: When, as his mother, Mary, was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Spirit... 20. an angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph... that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit. 21. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS; for he shall save his people from their sins. 22. Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying, Behold the virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Immanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

-----

**Meryem 19:16-22\***.....16. Mary... 20. said: "How can I have a son when no man has touched me; neither have I been unchaste?" 21. (The angel) replied, "So shall it be; your Lord says: 'This is an easy thing for Me... And We shall make him a sign for mankind and a blessing from Us.' It is a matter decreed.

**Enbiya 21:91\***.....Then We breathed into her of Our spirit, and We made her and her son a sign for all peoples.

## 67.\*

**Is it accepted that Christ possessed supernatural power to do miracles and give life to the dead?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to my view:    | Yes        | No |

**Mark 1:40-45, 4:35-41, 6:35-44 & 47-52.....** And there came a leper... If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean... Jesus saith... I will; be thou clean... And there arose a great storm... And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm... How many loaves have ye?... Five and two fishes... and they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men... he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea...

**John 11:14-44.....**Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead... When Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave four days already... Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection and the life... He cried with a loud voice, Lazarus come forth. And he that was dead came forth...

-----  
**Al-i Imran 3:45-50.....**the Messiah, Jesus, son of Mary... He will say, "I bring you a sign from your Lord. From clay I will make for you the likeness of a bird; I shall breathe into it and, by Allah's leave, it shall become a (living) bird. By Allah's leave I shall give sight to the blind, heal the leper, and raise the dead to life...

**Maide 5:110-115.....**You did heal him who was born blind and the leper by My permission; and how you did raise the dead, by My permission.

## 68.\*

Is it accepted that Christ possessed supernatural wisdom and knowledge?

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Matthew 9:4**..... Jesus, knowing their thoughts, said, Why think ye evil in your hearts?...

**Matthew 24:3 & 25**.....3. Tell us, when shall these things be? And what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?... 25. Behold I have told you before.

**Luke 2:40 & 52**.....40. And the child grew, and became strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him.. 52. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favor with God and man...

**Luke 5:22**.....when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he, answering, said unto them, Why reason ye in your hearts?

**John 2:24-25**.....24. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men... 25. for he knew what was in man...

**John 7:45-46\***.....45. Why have ye not brought him? The officers answered, 46. Never man spoke like this man...

**John 16:30\***.....Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee; by this we believe that thou camest from God.

---

**Al-i ĩmran 3:45-48\***.....45. The Messiah, Jesus... one of those who shall be brought near to God... 48. And he will teach him the Scripture and wisdom, and the Torah and the Gospel.

**Zuhruf 43:63\***.....And when Jesus came with clear proofs of Allah's sovereignty, he said: "I have brought wisdom to you, and have come to make plain to you the reality of those things in which you differ: so fear Allah and obey me."

## 69.\*

**Is it accepted that Christ possessed supernatural power to do miracles and give life to the dead?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Mark 1:40-45**.....40. And there came a leper... If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean... 41. Jesus... I will; be thou clean.

**Mark 4:35-41**.....37. And there arose a great storm... 39. And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm...

**Mark 6:35-44 & 47-52\***.....38. How many loaves have ye?... Five and two fishes... 44. and they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men... 48. he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea... 50. they all saw him and were troubled.

**John 11:14-44\***.....14. Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead... 17. When Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave four days already... 25. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection and the life... 43. He cried with a loud voice, Lazarus come forth. 44. And he that was dead came forth...

-----  
**Al-i İmran 3:45-50\***.....45. the Messiah, Jesus, son of Mary... 49. He will say, "I bring you a sign from your Lord. From clay I will make for you the likeness of a bird; I shall breathe into it and, by Allah's leave, it shall become a (living) bird. By Allah's leave I shall give sight to the blind, heal the leper, and raise the dead to life...

**Maide 5:110\***.....You did heal him who was born blind and the leper by My permission; and how you did raise the dead, by My permission.

**Note:** There are 37 recorded miracles of Jesus in the New Testament.

## 70.\*

Is it accepted that Christ is entitled to command faith and obedience from all men?

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Matthew 23:10\***....for one is your Master, even Christ.

**Luke 8:25**.....What manner of man is this! For he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

**John 3:36**.....He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life; and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him.

**John 8:51**..... If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death...

**John 12:48**.....He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

**John 14:15 & 21-24\***.....15. If ye love me, keep my commandments... 21. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me.. 23.If a man love me, he will keep my words... 24. He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings; and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's, who sent me.

---

**Al-i Imran 3:50 & 55\***.....50. I bring a sign to you from your Lord. So fear Him, and obey me... 55. I am gathering you and causing you to ascend to me... and am setting those who follow you above those who disbelieve until the Day of resurrection.

**Zuhruf 43:61 & 63\***.....61. And the second coming of Jesus shall be a sign of the Hour: therefore, do not have any doubt about it, and follow Me. This is the Straight Way... 63. I have brought wisdom to you and have come to make plain to you the reality of those things in which you differ: so fear Allah and obey me.



## 71.\*

Is it accepted that Jesus Christ is identified as being the "Messiah"? (the Anointed One)

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Matthew 16:16-17, 20.....**16. And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. 17. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona; for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father, who is in heaven... 20. Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus, the Christ...

**Matthew 26:63-64.....**Tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said...

**John 1:41\*.....**We have found the Messiah, which is being interpreted, the Christ...

**John 4:25-26\*.....**25. The woman saith unto him, I know that Messiah cometh, who is called Christ; when he is come, he will tell us all things. 26. Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.

-----  
**Al-i Imran 3:45\*.....**Allah gives glad tidings of a word from Him, whose name is the Messiah, Jesus...

**Nisa 4:157.....**We slew the Messiah, Jesus son of Mary, Allah's messenger"... they slew him not.

**Nisa 4:171-172\*.....**171. The Messiah, Jesus son of Mary, was only a messenger of Allah... 172. the Messiah will never disdain to be a slave of Allah.

**Maide 5:17, 72 & 75.....**17. They indeed have disbelieved who say: "Allah is the Messiah, son of Mary"... 72. They surely disbelieve who say: "God is the Messiah, the son of Mary."... 75. The Messiah, son of Mary, was no other than a messenger.

**Note:** The words "Messiah" or "Christ" are used 558 times in the New Testament and the word "Messiah" is used 10 times in the Qur'an to refer to Christ.

## 72.\*

Is it accepted that Christ is referred to as the Word of God? (Logos / Kalimullâh)

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Micah 5:2**.....But thou, Bethlehem... out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel, whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

**John 1:1-3 & 14\***.....1. In the beginning was the Word, and Word was with God, and the Word was God. 2. The same was in the beginning with God. 3. All things were made by him; and without him was not anything made that was made. 14. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us.

**John 6:51 & 62**.....51. I am the living bread that came down from heaven... 62. What if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?

**John 8:58**..... Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am...

**John 17:5, 16 & 24**.....5. And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was... 16. I am not of the world... 24. Father, I will that they... may behold my glory, which thou hast given me; for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

**Revelation 19:13-16\***.....13. his name is called The Word of God... 16. KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

---

**Al-i Imran 3:39\***.....Allah gives you the glad tidings of a son whose name is John, who comes to confirm a word from Allah, princely and chaste, a Prophet of the righteous.

**Al-i Imran 3:45\***.....Allah gives glad tidings of a word from Him, whose name is the Messiah, Jesus... one of those who shall be brought near to God.

## 73.\*

**Is it accepted that Christ pre-existed as the Word of God before he was born?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 9:6\***.....For unto us a child is born... and his name shall be called... The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father...

**Micah 5:2\***.....But thou, Bethlehem... out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel, whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

**John 1:1-3 & 14**.....1. In the beginning was the Word, and Word was with God, and the Word was God. 2. The same was in the beginning with God.. 14. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us.

**John 6:51 & 62**.....51. I am the living bread that came down from heaven... 62. What if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?

**John 8:58**.....Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

**John 17:5 & 16**.....5. And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was... 16. I am not of the world.

**Hebrews 13:8**.....Jesus Christ, the same yesterday, and today and forever.

**Revelation 1:1, 8 & 17-18**.....1. The Revelation of Jesus Christ... 8. I am the Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, who is, and who was, and who is to come... 17. I am the first and the last... 18. I am he that liveth, and was dead; and behold, I am alive for evermore and have the keys of hades and of death.

---

**Al-i ĩmran 3:59\***.....The likeness of Jesus with Allah is as the likeness of Adam. He created him of dust, then He said to him: Be! And he was.

## 74.\*

Is it accepted that God's eternal Word, took on a human body in the incarnation of Jesus Christ?  
(Kenosis or Hülul)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 1:18-24**.....Behold, the virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Immanuel, which, being interpreted, is God with us.

**John 1:1 & 14**.....In the beginning was the Word.. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us..

**Philippians 2:5-8\***.....5. Christ Jesus, 6. Who, being in the form of God... 7. was made in the likeness of men. 8. And, being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

**Colossians 1:3 & 15**.....3. We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ... 15. Who is the image of the invisible God, the first-born of all creation.

**1 Timothy 3:16\***.....Great is the mystery of godliness; God was manifest in the flesh... preached unto the nations, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

**Hebrews 2:14**.....Forasmuch, then, as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same, that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is the devil.

-----  
**Al-i İmran 3:59\***.....The likeness of Jesus with Allah is as the likeness of Adam. He created him of dust, then He said to him: Be! And he was.

**Maide 5:17\***.....They indeed have disbelieved who say: "Allah is the Messiah, son of Mary"... Allah creates what He will.

## 75.\*

**Is it accepted that Christ is "Divine" or God in the flesh?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 1:1 & 14.....1.** In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.. 14. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us.

**John 5:17-18.....17.** Jesus... my Father worketh hitherto, and I work... 18. He... said.. God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

**John 10:25-33.....25.** Jesus... the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me... 30. I and my Father are one...

**John 20:28-29\*.....28.** Thomas answered, My Lord and my God... 29. Jesus blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

**Colossians 1:4 & 15-22.....4.** your faith in Jesus Christ... 15. who is the image of the invisible God... 17. he is before all things...

**Colossians 2:8-9\*.....8.** Christ. 9. For in him dwelleth all the fullness of the Godhead bodily.

-----  
**Maide 5:17, 72, 75, 116 & 118\*.....17.** They indeed have disbelieved who say: "Allah is the Messiah, son of Mary"... 72.They surely disbelieve who say: "God is the Messiah, the son of Mary."... whoever ascribes partners to Allah, for him Allah has forbidden paradise: his abode is the Fire... 75. The messiah, son of Mary, was no other than a messenger... 116. Allah said to Jesus: Did you say to mankind: "Take me and my mother for two gods beside Allah?" Jesus said: "Be glorified! It was not mine to say that to which I had no right... 118. You, only You, are the Mighty, the Wise.

**Zuhruf 43:57-59\*.....57.** the son of Mary.. 59. He is nothing but a slave whom We rendered an example.

**Note:** Jesus is depicted as being Lord or God 367 times in the Bible.

## 76.\*

Is it accepted that Christ created the world?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 1:1-4, 10 & 14**.....1. In the beginning was the Word, and Word was with God, and the Word was God. 2. The same was in the beginning with God. 3. All things were made by him; and without him was not anything made that was made... 10. He was in the world and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not... 14. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.

**Ephesians 3:8-9**.....God, who created all things by Jesus Christ.

**Colossians 1:13-20\***.....13. the kingdom of his dear Son... 15. Who is the image of the invisible God... 16. For by him were all things created, that are in heaven and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: 17. And he is before all things, and by him all things consist... 18. and he is the head of the body, the church... 20. having made peace through the blood of his cross...

**Hebrews 1:1-2 & 10-12\***.....1. God... 2. Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son... by whom also he made the worlds... 10. Thou... hast laid the foundation of the earth.

-----

**Maide 5:75, 116 & 118\***.....The messiah, son of Mary, was no other than a messenger...

**Zuhruf 43:57-59\***.....Jesus is nothing but a slave whom We rendered an example for the Children of Israel.

## 77.\*

**Is it accepted that Christ is the one and only mediator between God and man?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 10:9**.....I am the door; by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved...

**John 14:6\***.....Jesus said: I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

**Acts 4:12\***.....Neither is there salvation in any other; for there is no other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

**Romans 8:34**.....Christ... who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us?

**1 Timothy 2:5-6\***.....5. For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man, Christ Jesus, 6. Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

**Hebrews 9:15**...for this cause he is the mediator...

**Hebrews 12:24**.....Jesus, the mediator of the new covenant.

**1 John 2:1-2**.....1. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous; 2. And he is the propitiation for our sins, and nor for our only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

-----  
**Bakara 2:48\***.....And guard yourselves against a day when no soul shall aid another, and no intercession or ransom, or any compensation shall be accepted from it.

**Yunus 10:3\***.....Surely your Lord is Allah... there is no intercessor (with Him)...

**Zümer 39:44**.....Intercession is wholly in the power of Allah.

## 78.\*

Is it accepted that Christ is the Son of God?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 7:14\***.....the LORD himself shall give you a sign; Behold a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son and shall call his name Immanuel<sup>1</sup>. (<sup>1</sup>God with us)

**Matthew 16:16**.....Simon Peter said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

**Mark 14:61-62**.....61. Art thou the Christ, the Son of the blessed? 62. And Jesus said, I am.

**Luke 1:32 & 35\***.....32. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest... 35. therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

**John 1:29-34**.....John... this is the Son of God.

**1 John 2:22-23**...22. He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. 23. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father.

**1 John 5:20**.....And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him... This is the true God..

-----  
**Tevbe 9:30-31\***.....30. the Christians say the Messiah is the son of Allah... 31. May God assail them. How perverse they are! Transcendent is He above what they associate with Him.

**Furkan 25:2\***.....No son has He begotten... No partner has He in His sovereignty!

**Zuhruf 43:81**.....Say (O Muhammad): "If (Allah) the Beneficent had a son, I would be first among his worshippers."

**Jinn 72:3**.....And we believe that He - exalted be the glory of our Lord! - has taken neither wife nor son.

**Note:** There are 92 verses in the Bible which depict Jesus as being the Son of God.



## 79.

**In the Holy Books when the term "son of God" is used, is it used in the sense of a physical son being born from out of a sexual union?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 7:14**.....Therefore the LORD himself shall give you a sign; Behold, the virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

**Isaiah 9:6**.....unto us a son is given, and... his name shall be called... The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

**Daniel 3:25**.....Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

**Luke 1:26-35\***.....27. the virgin's name was Mary... 31. thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. 32. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest... 33. of his kingdom there shall be no end... 35. The Holy Spirit shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee; therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

**1 John 5:20\***.....And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true... This is the true God, and eternal life.

-----  
**En'am 6:101\***.....The Originator of the heavens and the earth! How can He have a child, when there is for Him no consort, when He created all things and is Aware of all things?

**Jinn 72:3\***.....And we believe that He - exalted be the glory of our Lord! - has taken neither wife nor son.

## 80.

**Was Christ actually worshipped by people and did He accept their worship as being valid?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 8:2-3**.....2. a leper came and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean... 3. I will, be thou clean.

**Matthew 9:18**.....a... ruler and worshipped him...

**Matthew 14:33**.....they... came and worshipped him saying, Of a truth, thou art the Son of God.

**Matthew 28:9-10\***.....9. Jesus met them... and they came and held him by the feet and they and worshipped him... 10. Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid; go tell my brethren...

**Luke 24:52**....and they worshipped him.

**John 9:35-38**.....35. Doest thou believe on the Son of God?... 38. Lord I believe. And he worshipped him.

**John 20:28-29\***.....28. Thomas answered, My Lord and my God... 29. Jesus... blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

**Philippians 2:10-11**.....10. at the name of Jesus every knee should bow... 11. and that every tongue confess that Jesus Christ is Lord...

**Hebrews 1:6**.....And again when he bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he saith, let all of the angels of God worship him.

**Revelation 5:12 & 14**.....12. Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power... honor, and glory... 14. and the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth forever and ever.

-----  
**Maide 5:116 & 118\***.....116. And when Allah said: "O Jesus, son of Mary! Did you say to mankind: "Take me and my mother for two gods beside Allah?" he said: "Be glorified! It was not mine to say that to which I had no right... 118. You, only You, are the Mighty, the Wise.

## 81.\*

Is it accepted that Christ can forgive people's sins?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Mark 2:5-7 & 10-11\*.....**5. When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins are forgiven thee... 7. Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? Who can forgive sins but God only?... 10. But that ye may know that the Son of man hath authority on earth to forgive sins... 11. I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way.

**Luke 5:20.....**And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

**Luke 7:48.....**he said... Thy sins are forgiven.

**Acts 5:30-31.....**30. The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree. 31. Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Savior, to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

**Acts 10:43\*.....**To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

**Acts 13:38.....**Through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins.

**1 John 2:12.....**I write unto you... because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.

-----  
**Al-i ĩmran 3:135\*.....**Who can forgive sins except Allah only?

**Maide 5:75, 116 & 118\*.....**75. The messiah, son of Mary, was no other than a messenger... 116. And when Allah said: "O Jesus, son of Mary! Did you say to mankind: "Take me and my mother for two gods beside Allah?" he said: "Be glorified! It was not mine to say that to which I had nor right... 118. You, only You, are the Mighty, the Wise.

## 82.

**Is it accepted that Christ has the keys to death and hell?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Luke 12:5\***.....But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear; Fear him who, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea... Fear him.

**Revelation 1:11-18\***.....1. The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave Him to show His servants things which must shortly take place... 5. from Jesus Christ, the faithful witness, the firstborn from the dead, and the ruler over the kings of the earth. To Him who loved us and washed us from our sins in His own blood... 8. "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End," says the Lord, "who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty..." 14. his eyes were like a flame of fire... 17. I am the first and the last; I am he that liveth, and was dead; and behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen, and have the keys of hades and of death.

-----  
**Maide 5:17**.....They indeed have disbelieved who say: "Allah is the Messiah, son of Mary"... They surely disbelieve who say: "God is the Messiah, the son of Mary."...

**Maide 5:75\***.....The messiah, son of Mary, was no other than a messenger...

**Maide 5:116 & 118**.....116. And when Allah said: "O Jesus, son of Mary! Did you say to mankind: "Take me and my mother for two gods beside Allah?" he said: "Be glorified! It was not mine to say that to which I had no right... 118. You, only You, are the Mighty, the Wise.

**Zuhruf 43:57 & 59\***.....57. The son of Mary... 59. He is nothing but a slave whom We rendered an example for the Children of Israel.

## 83.\*

Is it accepted that Christ is the "Savior" of the world?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 43:11-14**.....11. I, even I, am the LORD, and beside me there is no savior... 13. Yea... I am he.

**Luke 2:11**.....For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Savior, who is Christ the Lord.

**John 4:42\***.....Know that this is indeed the Christ, the Savior of the world.

**Acts 13:23**.....Of this man's seed hath God, according to his promise, raised unto Israel a Savior Jesus.

**Titus 1:3-4**.....3. God our Savior... 4. Grace, mercy, and peace, from God, the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ, our Savior...

**Titus 2:13**.....the great God and our Savior, Jesus Christ...

**Titus 3:4-6**.....the kindness and love of God our Savior... which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ, our Savior.

**2 Peter 1:1 & 11**.....1. Through the righteousness of God and our Savior, Jesus Christ... 11. Our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ...

**1 John 4:14\***..... we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Savior of the world.

-----  
**Nisa 4:171\***.....The Messiah, Jesus son of Mary, was only a messenger of Allah... Allah is sufficient as Defender.

**Maide 5:75\***.....The messiah, son of Mary, was no other than a messenger, messengers the like of whom had passed away before him.

**Zuhruf 43:57-59**.....57. the son of Mary... is nothing but a slave whom We rendered an example...

**Note:** In the Bible there are over 200 verses which depict Jesus as being the Savior of the world.

## 84.\*

**Is it accepted that believing in Christ as Savior and Lord is the only means of obtaining eternal life?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 3:16 & 36.....**16. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life... 36. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life..

**John 6:48 & 51.....**48. I am that bread of life.. 51. if any man eat of this bread, he shall live forever..

**John 11:25.....**25. Jesus... I am the resurrection, and the life; he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. 26. And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die..

**John 14:6\*.....**Jesus said, I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me..

**John 17:3.....**And this is eternal life, that they might know thee, the only true God, and Jesus Christ.

**Acts 4:10-12\*.....**10. by the name of Jesus Christ... 12. Neither is there salvation in any other; for there is no other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

---

**Al-i Imran 3:19-20 & 85\*.....**19. The true religion in the sight of Allah is Islam. Those who formerly received the Scripture disagreed among themselves through jealousy only after knowledge came to them... 20. If they become Muslims they shall be rightly guided... 85. He who seeks a religion other than Islam, it will not be accepted from him, and he will be a loser in the Hereafter.

**Saf 61:8-9\*.....**8. Allah will perfect his light... 9. has sent His messenger with guidance and the Religion of Truth, so that He may exalt it above all religions.

## 85.\*

**Is it accepted that Christ's blood was shed as a sacrificial atonement for the sins of the world?  
(Ransom / Fidy)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 53:5-12**.....5. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities... and with his stripes we are healed... 6. and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all... 12. He hath poured out his soul unto death; and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bore the sin of many...

**John 1:29\***.....John said, Behold the Lamb of God, who taketh away the sin of the world.

**1 Corinthians 5:7**.....For even Christ, our Passover, is sacrificed for us...

**1 Corinthians 15:3-4**.....3. Christ died for our sins according the scriptures; 4. And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.

**Hebrews 7:27**.....Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice... for this he did once, when he offered up himself..

**Hebrews 9:11-12 & 22\***.....11. Christ... 12. by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us... 22. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood, and without shedding of blood is no remission.

**Hebrews 10:12**.....But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down on the right hand of God.

---

**En'am 6:164\***.....Each soul earns only on its own account, nor do any laden bear another's load.

**Isra 17:15**.....No soul can bear another's burden.

**Nejm 53:38\***.....no soul shall bear another's burden.

## 86.

**In the Holy Books is it stated by the prophets that the Messiah (Jesus) would die?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Psalm 16:9-10**.....9. my flesh shall also rest in hope. 10. For thou wilt not leave my soul in sheol, neither wilt thou permit thine Holy One to see corruption.

**Isaiah 53:1-12\***....8. For he was cut off out of the land of the living; for the transgression of my people he was stricken. 9. And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death... 10. When thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin... 11. for he shall bear their iniquities... 12. he hath poured out his soul unto death; and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

**Daniel 9:26\***.....after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself;

-----

**Al-i ĩmran 3:55\***.....Lo! God said: "O Jesus! Verily I shall cause thee to die, and shalt exalt thee unto Me, and cleanse thee of (the presence of) those who are bent on denying the truth; and shall place those who follow thee (far) above those who are bent on denying the truth, unto the Day of Resurrection. In the end, unto Me you must return, and I shall judge between you with regard to all on which you were wont to differ. (Muhammad Asad)

**Meryem 19:30 & 33\***.....30. He has given me the Scripture and has appointed me a prophet... 33. So peace be upon me the day that I was born and the day that I die and the day that I shall be raised up to life (again).



## 87.

**Did Jesus himself foretell that he would be killed by the Jews?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 16:21-23\*.....**21. From that time forth began Jesus to show unto his disciples, how he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things from the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day. 22. Then Peter took him and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord; this shall not be unto thee. But he turned and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan. Thou art an offense unto me; for thou savorest not the things that are of God, but those that are of men.

**Matthew 17:22-23.....**22. Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men, 23. and they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again.

**Matthew 20:17-19.....**they shall... crucify him.

**John 2:18-20.....**Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up... But he spoke of the temple of his body.

**John 10:11, 15, 17 & 18\*.....**11. I am the good shepherd; the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep... 15. I lay down my life for the sheep... 17. I lay down my life, that I might take it again. 18. No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again.

**John 12:32-33.....**And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. This he said, signifying what death he should die.

---

**Note:** In the Qur'an there are no verses where Jesus said that he would be killed by the Jews.

## 88.\*

Is it accepted that Christ physically died on the cross and that he arose from the dead?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 27:50**.....Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the spirit.

**Mark 15:37**.....And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the spirit.

**Luke 24:44 & 46\***.....44. all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms concerning me... 46. Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day.

**John 19:30**.....Jesus... said, It is finished; and he bowed his head, and gave up the spirit.

**Acts 3:14-15**.....14. ye denied the Holy One and the Just and desired a murderer... 15. and killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead, of which we are witnesses.

**1 Corinthians 2:2**.....For I determined not to know any thing among you, except Jesus Christ, and him crucified...

**1 Corinthians 15:3-4\***.....3. Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; 4. and that he was buried, and that he rose again...

**Revelation 1:18**.....I am he that liveth, and was dead; and behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen, and have the keys of hades and of death.

**Revelation 5:9**.....for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people.

-----  
**Nisa 4:157\***.....They slew him not, nor crucified him, but it appeared so to them; and those who disagree concerning it are in doubt thereof; they have no knowledge thereof except pursuit of a conjecture; they slew him not for certain.

## 89.\*

**Is it accepted that Christ is alive today and that he will come again?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**John 5:28-29**.....28. For the hour is coming, in which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice... 29. they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation...

**John 14:2-3\***.....2. In my Father's house are many mansions... I go to prepare a place for you... 3. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again and receive you unto myself...

**Titus 2:13**.....Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior, Jesus Christ.

**Hebrews 9:28**.....So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

**Revelation 2:25**.....But that which ye have already, hold fast till I come...

**Revelation 22:12 & 20\***.....12. And behold, I come quickly, and my reward is with me, to every man according as his work shall be... 20. He who testifieth these things saith, Surely, I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

-----  
**Nisa 4:157-158\***.....they slew him not for certain. But Allah raised him up to Himself. Allah is Mighty, Wise.

**Zuhruf 43:61\***.....And (the second coming of Jesus shall be) a sign of the Hour: therefore, do not have any doubt about it...

**Note:** In the Bible there are 73 verses about the second coming of Jesus Christ.

## 90.\*

Are there any verses in the Bible which "predict" or "foretell" the coming of Muhammad?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 7:15-20**.....Beware of false prophets... Wherefore, by their fruits ye shall know them.

**Matthew 24:11 & 24-26\***.....11. many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many... 24. for there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets... 25. behold I have told you before... 26. Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert... believe it not.

**Luke 24:27\***.....And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them, in all the scriptures, the things concerning himself.

**John 5:31\***.....If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

**2 Corinthians 13:1\***.....In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

-----

**En'am 6:19 & 93**.....19. Say: "Allah is witness between you and me. And this Qur'an has been inspired in me, that I may warn with it you and whomsoever it may reach"... 93. Who is guilty of more wrong than he who forges a lie against Allah or says: "I am inspired", when he is not inspired in anything" and who says: "I will reveal the like of that which Allah has revealed?"

**A'raf 7:157\***.....Those who follow the messenger, the prophet who can neither read nor write, whom they find described in the Torah and Gospel which are with them...

**Saf 61:6\***.....Jesus, son of Mary, who said: 'O Children of Israel; I am the messenger of Allah to you, confirming that which was revealed before me in the Torah (Books of Moses) and bringing good tidings of a messenger who will come after me, whose name is Ahmed.

## 91.\*

In order for Muhammad to be qualified as a prophet to communicate the written oracles of God, would he have needed to be a Jew who was literate?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 12:1-3**.....1. The LORD said unto Abram... 2. I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great, and thou shalt be a blessing... 3. in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

**John 4:22**.....salvation is of the Jews.

**Romans 3:1-2\***.....1. What advantage, then, hath the Jew? Or what profit is there of circumcision? 2. Much every way, chiefly because unto them were committed the oracles of God.

**Romans 9:3-4\***.....3. For I wish that I myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh... 4. who are the Israelites to whom pertaineth: adoption, glory, covenants, giving of the law, service of God, and the promises...

-----  
**A'raf 7:157-158\***.....157. Those who follow the messenger, the prophet who can neither read nor write... 158. So believe in Allah and His messenger the prophet who can neither read nor write.

**Ibrahim 14:4**.....And we never sent a messenger except with the language of his people in order that he might make the message clear for them.

**Shura 42:7 & 52\***.....7. Thus We revealed to you O Prophet, this Arabic Qur'an so that you may warn the Mother of Cities Mecca and those around it, and warn them... 52. And thus We have (O Muhammad) revealed a Spirit to you by Our Command. You did not know what was the Scripture.

## 92.

**Is Muhammad's self-proclamation of being a prophet a valid test or proof of prophethood?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 19:15**.....One witness shall not rise up... at the mouth of two witnesses, or a the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

**Isaiah 8:20**.....To the law and to the testimony; if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

**John 5:31 & 36\***.....31. If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true. 36. the works that I do, bear witness of me that the Father hath sent me.

**1 Corinthians 14:32-33**.....32. And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. 33. For God is not the author of confusion but of peace.

**2 Corinthians 13:1\***.....In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

-----  
**Nisa 4:79**....We have sent you (Muhammad) as a Messenger to mankind. And Allah is sufficient as witness.

**Nisa 4:166**.....But Allah bears witness concerning that which He has revealed to you: In His knowledge has He revealed it; and the angels also testify. And Allah is sufficient for a witness.

**Rad 13:43\***.....The disbelievers say: "You are not a messenger of (Allah)." Say: "Allah, and those who have knowledge of the Book, are sufficient witness between me and you.

**Fetih 48:28\***.....He it is Who has sent His Messenger with guidance and the religion of truth, that He may cause it to prevail over all religion. And Allah is enough for a witness.

## 93.\*

**Was the message of Muhammad in complete agreement with the message of Jesus and the other Prophets?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 8:20\***.....To the law and to the testimony; if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

**1 Corinthians 14:32-33\***.....32. And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. 33. For God is not the author of confusion but of peace.

**2 Thessalonians 3:6 & 14**.....6. withdraw yourselves from every brother that... walketh not after the tradition which he received from us... 14. if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him.

**1 John 2:22-23**.....He is antichrist that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father; he that confesseth the Son hath the Father also.

**1 John 5:20**....And we know that the Son of God is come... Jesus Christ. This is the true God...

-----

**Al-i Imran 3:3-4**.....3. He has revealed to you (Muhammad) the Scripture with truth, confirming that which was revealed before it, even as He revealed the Torah and the Gospel... 4. The Criterion...

**Shu'ara 26:192-197\***.....192. And verily it is a revelation of the Lord of the Worlds... 196. And it is in the Scriptures of the men of old. 197. Is it not a sign for them that the doctors of the Children of Israel know it?

**Fussilet 41:43\***.....O Prophet, nothing is said to you that has not already been said to the Messengers before you.

**Shura 42:15**.....say: "I believe in whatever Book Allah has sent down... Let there be no argument between us.

## 94.\*

**Did God give Muhammad supernatural power to do obvious miracles like Jesus and the other prophets as a confirmation that he was sent by God?**

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**John 5:31 & 36\*.....**31. If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true... 36. the works that I do, bear witness of me that the Father hath sent me.

**John 14:11\*.....**Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me; or else believe me for the very works' sake.

**John 20:30-31.....**30. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book. 31. But these are...

-----  
**Al-i Imran 3:183\*.....**Say (to them, O Muhammad): "Messengers came to you before me with miracles...

**En'am 6:37-38 & 124\*.....**37. They say, "Why has no sign been sent down upon him from his Lord?" Say: "Allah is certainly able to send down a sign... 38. We have neglected nothing in the Book... 124. They say: We will not believe until we are given that which Allah's messengers are given. Allah knows best with whom to place His message.

**Yunus 10:20\*.....**They say, "Why has a sign not been sent down him from his Lord?" The unseen belongs only to Allah. Then watch and wait; I too will wait with you.

**Ankebut 29:50.....**Why are not signs sent down to him from his Lord? Say... I am only a plain warner.

**Kamer 54:1-2.....**1. The hour (of judgment) is drawing near, and the moon is cleft in two. 2. Yet when they see a sign they turn away and say: "Prolonged magic."

**Note:** There are 157 recorded miracles by Jesus and the other Prophets in the Bible but nothing similar to these in the Qur'an. Kamer 54:1-2 is said to be in a prophetic future tense in Arabic.



## 95.\*

Did Muhammad have a prophetic gift to be able to "predict" or "foretell" the future like Jesus and the other Prophets?

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**Deuteronomy 18:22\***.....when a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass... the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously; thou shalt not be afraid of him.

**1 Samuel 9:9\***.....Previously in Israel, when a man went to inquire of God, thus he spoke, Come, and let us go to the seer; for he that is now called a prophet was formerly called a seer.

**Isaiah 41:22\***.....Let them bring them forth, and show us what shall happen... or declare us things to come.

-----

**En'am 6:50\***.....Say O Muhammad, I say not to you that I possess the treasures of Allah, nor that I have knowledge of the Unseen.

**A'raf 7:188\***.....Had I knowledge of the Unseen, I should have abundance of wealth, and adversity would not touch me. I am but a warner, and a bearer of glad tidings unto people who believe.

**Ahkaf 46:9\***.....I do not know what shall befall you tomorrow or what shall befall me. I only follow that which is revealed to me.

**Jinn 72:26-28**.....26. He alone knows the unseen, and does not reveal to anyone His secret. 27. Except to every messenger whom He has chosen, and then He sends down guardians who walk before him and behind him. 28. That he may know that they have indeed conveyed the message of their Lord.

**Tekvir 81:22-25**.....22. No, your companion (the prophet) is not mad. 23. He saw him (Gabriel) on the clear horizon. 24. He does not withhold the unseen.

## 96.

**Would the God of Abraham ever condone Muhammad's kissing the Black Stone at the Ka'ba or condone his honoring Arab pagan deities?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 20:3-5**.....3. Thou shalt have no other gods before... 5. thou shalt not bow down thyself...  
**1 Kings 19:18\***.....Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Ba-al, and every mouth which hath not kissed him.  
**2 Corinthians 6:14-17\***.....14. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers... 15. what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? 16. And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols?... 17. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing... saith the Lord Almighty.

---

**Bakara 2:158\***.....Indeed, as-Safa and al-Marwah are among the symbols of Allah. So whoever makes Hajj to the House or performs 'umrah - there is no blame upon him for walking between them.

**Al-i Imran 3:97**.....Pilgrimage to the House is a duty to Allah for mankind, for all who are able to make the journey.

**Neml 27:91**.....I (Muhammad) have been commanded only to worship the Lord of this city (Makkah)...

**Nejm 53:18-20**.....Have you thought upon Al-Lat and al-Uzza. And Manat, the third, the other? (The three principle idols of the pagan Arabs, who called them 'the daughters of Allah').

**Quraish 106:3**.....So let them worship the Lord of this House.

**Note:** According to the Hadith Muhammad is reported to have kissed the black stone at the Ka'ba which was venerated in pre-Islamic pagan times (Bukhari 2:667, 673 & 675-680). Prior to that time "Hubal" had been the chief 'God of that House' (Ka'ba). Cf. 6:107-109 & 1 Cor. 10:19-21.

## 97.

Would Muhammad have been considered to be a normal human being who needed to ask forgiveness for his sins?

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Proverbs 20:9\***.....Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

**Ecclesiastes 7:20\***.....For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good and sinneth not.

**1 John 1:8 & 10**.....8. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us... 10. If we say we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

-----

**Nisa 4:105-106**.....105. And We reveal to you the Scripture with the truth that you may judge between mankind by that which Allah shows you. 106. And seek forgiveness of Allah.

**Yusuf 12:53\***.....I do not ever free my own self of blame, the human soul is certainly prone to evil...

**Mu'min 40:55**.....Therefore have patience (O Muhammad); Allah's promise is true. Ask forgiveness for your fault, and glorify you Lord morning and evening with His praise.

**Muhammad 47:19**.....ask forgiveness for your fault.

**Fatih 48:1-2\***.....1. (O Prophet)... 2. Allah may forgive you of your sin that which is past and that which is to come...

**Abese 80:1-11**.....1. He (Muhammad) frowned and turned away. 2. Because the blind man approached him... 10. You are heedless of him. 11. By no means (should it be so)!... surely an Admonishment.

**Nasr 110:3**.....Then celebrate the praise of your Lord and seek His forgiveness.

**Note:** According to Islamic sources, Muhammad had 16 people murdered; instigated 8 major wars of aggression; married 24 wives & divorced several of these; and had sex with other slave girls.

## 98.

**Would Muhammad be considered to be the last and the greatest of the prophets?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Revelation 1:1, 5, 8, 17-18\*.....**1. The Revelation of Jesus Christ... 5. From Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loveth us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood... 8. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty... 17. Fear not; for I am the first and the last; 18. I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen, and have the keys of hades and of death.

**Revelation 22:13, 16 & 20\*.....**13. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last... 16. I am... the bright and morning star... 20. Surely I come quickly. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

-----

**Ahzab 33:40\*.....**Muhammad is not the father of any man among you, but he is the messenger of Allah and the Seal of the Prophets; and Allah is Aware of all things.

**Fatih 48:28\*.....**He it is Who has sent His Messenger with guidance and the religion of truth, that He may cause it to prevail over all religion. And Allah is enough for a witness.

**Saf 61:9.....**He it is who has sent His messenger with guidance and the Religion of Truth, so that He may exalt it above all religions, much as the pagans may dislike it.

**Note:** Muhammad died June 8, 632 AD and he is not expected to return. Jesus Christ is still alive today and his return is still being awaited by all! So who really would be the last and the greatest of the prophets?

# Man and Sin

99.

When Adam and Eve sinned did it cause a fundamental separation between God and man which resulted in a need for man to be saved from God's judgment against sin?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 2:16-17**.....16. And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest eat; 17. But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it; for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

**Genesis 3:6**.....And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her, and he did eat.

**Genesis 3:17\***.....Because thou has hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life... for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

**Romans 5:12-19\***.....12. Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin, and so death passed upon all men, for all have sinned. 19. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

-----

**Bakara 2:35-38\***.....35. We said: "O Adam! Dwell with your wife (Eve) in paradise, and eat of its fruits to your hearts' content, whenever you will, but never approach this tree, or you shall both become transgressors. 36. But Satan caused them to swerve from it (the Garden), and expelled them from their former state. 37. Then Adam received words from his Lord, and his Lord relented towards him. He is the Forgiver.

## 100.

**Are there verses about people being born with a "sin nature"? (Original Sin)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 6:5**.....And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

**Isaiah 64:6\***.....But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousness are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf, and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

**Jeremiah 10:23**.....O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself; it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

**Jeremiah 13:23**.....Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? Then may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

**Jeremiah 17:9**.....The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked; who can know it?

**Romans 3:23**.....For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.

**Romans 5:12 & 19\***.....12. Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin, and so death passed upon all men, for all have sinned.. 19. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of..

**Romans 7:18**.....For I know that in me dwelleth no good thing; for to will is present with me, but how to perform that which is good I find not.

**Romans 8:7**.....Wherefore Because the carnal mind is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, neither, indeed, can be.

-----  
**Taha 20:122\***.....Then his Lord chose him: He relented towards him, and rightly guided him.

**Tin 95:4\***.....Surely We have created man in the most noble mould.

**Note:** Islam denies the doctrine of "original sin".

**Are all men including the prophets guilty of having committed sin? (Jesus excepted)**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**1 Kings 8:46**.....If they sin against thee (for there is no man who sinneth not).

**Job 9:20**.....If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me; if I say I am perfect, he shall also prove me perverse.

**Psalms 14:3**.....They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

**Psalms 130:3**.....If thou, LORD, shouldst mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

**Proverbs 20:9**.....Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

**Ecclesiastes 7:20**.....For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good and sinneth not.

**Isaiah 64:6\***.....But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and... our iniquities... have taken us away.

**Romans 3:10-12\***.....10. There is none righteous, no, not one. 11. There is none that seeketh after God... 12. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

**1 John 1:8**.....If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

**Yusuf 12:53**.....I do not ever free my own self of blame, the human soul is certainly prone to evil.

**Ibrahim 14:34\***.....Surely man is a wrong-doer...

**Nahl 16:61\***.....If Allah were to punish men for their wrongdoing He would not leave on the earth a single living creature.

**Shu'ara 26:82**.....And who, I ardently hope, will forgive me my sin on the Day of Judgment.

**Muhammad 47:19**.....Ask forgiveness for your fault.

## 102.

**Was Mary, the mother of Jesus, considered to have any divine endowments and should she be venerated as the Mother of God?**

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**Exodus 34:14**.....the LORD whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God.

**Isaiah 42:8\***.....I am the LORD: that is my name; and my glory will I not give to another...

**Luke 1:46-49**.....46. And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord, 47. and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Savior. 48. For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden; for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed. 49. For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is his name.

**John 2:3-5\***.....When they lacked wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? Mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith... Whatever he saith unto you, do it.

**Revelation 22:8-9**.....I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel ... he saith unto me: "See thou do it not; for I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren, the prophets.

---

**Al-i ĩmran 3:64**.....Say: "O people of the Scripture! Come to an agreement between us and you, that we shall worship none but Allah, that we assign no partner to Him, and that none of us shall take others for lords beside Allah.

**Īsra 17:22-23\***.....Your Lord has decreed that you worship none but Him.

**Zariyat 51:56\***.....I created jinn and humankind only that they might worship me.



## 103.

Does a man's sin separate him from a Holy God, and as a natural consequence is it understood that sinners are condemned to go to Hell?

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Jeremiah 31:30**.....every one shall die for his own iniquity.

**Ezekiel 18:4 & 20**.....4. the soul that sinneth, it shall die. 18. The soul that sinneth, it shall die.

**Proverbs 9:17-18**.....17. Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. 18. But he knoweth not that the dead are there, and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

**Luke 12:5\***.....Fear him who, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea... Fear him.

**Romans 6:23**.....For the wages of sin is death...

**Revelation 20:13-15\***.....13. And they were judged every man according to their works. 14. And death and hades were cast into the lake of fire ... 15. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

-----

**En'am 6:15**.....Say: "I fear, if I rebel against my Lord, the retribution of an Awful Day.

**A'raf 7:41 & 179\***.....41. Theirs will be a bed of Hell, and over them coverings (of Hell). Thus do we requite the wrongdoers. 179. Already have We urged to hell many of the jinn and humankind, having hearts wherewith they understand not.

**Yunus 10:27\***.....As for those who have acquired evil deeds, the recompense of an evil deed shall be the like of it; abasement shall cover (their faces). They shall have no protector from (the wrath of) Allah) ... They are the owners of the Fire, dwelling in it forever.

## 104.\*

Does a Holy God take small sins seriously? (Sagire)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 5:19**.....Whosoever, therefore, shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven.

**Matthew 12:36\***.....every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account of it in the day of judgment.

**John 8:34**.....Jesus... verily I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

**1 Corinthians 5:6\***.....Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

**Galatians 3:10**.....For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse; for it is written, Cursed is everyone that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law, to do them...

**Galatians 5:9**.....A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

**James 2:10\***.....For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

-----  
**Nisa 4:31**.....If you avoid the great sins which you are forbidden, we will remit from you your evil deeds, and make you enter a Gate of Honour.

**Ahzab 33:5\***.....And there is no sin for you in the mistakes that you make unintentionally but what your hearts purpose that will be a sin for you.

**Nejm 53:31-32\***.....Those who avoid enormities of sin and abominations, and commit only small offences, for them your Lord is of vast mercy... Therefore do not justify yourselves.

## 105.\*

Is it a proper punishment to cut off the hands of a thief?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 20:15**.....Thou shalt not steal...

**Exodus 22:1-4 & 9\***...1. If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it, he shall restore five oxen of an ox, and four sheep for a sheep... 4. If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep, he shall restore double... 9. For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbor.

**Proverbs 6:30-31\***.....30. Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry; 31. but if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

**Luke 6:35-36**.....35. But love your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great... 36. Be ye, therefore, merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

**Romans 12:17-21**.....17. Recompense to no man evil for evil... 19. avenge not yourselves, but rather give place to wrath, for it is written, Vengeance is mine, I will repay, saith the Lord... 21. Be not overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

---

**Maide 5:38\***.....As for the thief, both male and female, cut off their hands. It is the reward of their own deeds, and exemplary punishment from Allah.

## 106.

Would it sometimes be ok for a believer to lie or deceive others in order to protect themselves?  
(Taqiyya or Kitman)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Psalm 58:3**.....The wicked are estranged from the womb; they go astray... speaking lies.

**Proverbs 6:16-17**.....16. These six things doth the Lord hate... an abomination to him.. 17. a lying tongue..

**Zephaniah 3:13\***.....The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies, neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth.

**John 8:44**..... Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do... When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

**Ephesians 4:25**.....Wherefore, put away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbor..

**Revelation 21:8 & 27\***.....8. But... all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone... 27. There shall in no way enter... he that... maketh a lie..

-----  
**Bakara 2:225\***.....Allah will not call you to account for that which is unintentional in your oaths.

**Al-i Imran 3:54**.....And they (the disbelievers) schemed, and Allah schemed (against them); and Allah is the best of schemers.

**Tevbe 9:3**.....And a proclamation from Allah and His Messenger to all people on the day of the Greater Pilgrimage that Allah and His Messenger are free from obligation to the polytheists.

**Tahrim 66:2\***.....Allah has made lawful for you (Muslims) absolution from your oaths...

**Note:** Taqiyya = saying something that isn't true. Kitman = Lying by omission

## 107.

**Is homosexuality viewed as a sin which is forbidden and condemned?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Leviticus 18:22**.....Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.

**Leviticus 20:13\***.....If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

**1 Kings 14:24**.....And there were also sodomites in the land; and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the Lord cast out before the children of Israel.

**Romans 1:24 & 26-27\***.....24. Wherefore, God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves... 26. For this cause God gave them up to vile affections; for even their women did exchange the natural use for that which is against nature; 27. And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another, men with men working that which is unseemly, receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was fitting... Who, knowing the judgment of God, that they who commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same but have pleasure in them that do them.

---

**A'raf 7:80-81\***.....80. And Lot! (Remember) when he said to his people: "Will you commit foulness such as no creature ever did before you? 81. For you come with lust to men instead of women: you are indeed a people transgressing the bounds."

**Neml 27:54-55\***.....54. "Will you commit abomination knowingly? 55. Must you practice lust with men instead of women?"

**Are abortion and murder viewed as sins which are forbidden and condemned?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Genesis 9:6-7\***.....6. Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed; for in the image of God made he man. 7. And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth and multiply therein.

**Exodus 20:13**.....Thou shalt not kill.

**Exodus 21:12**.....He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

**Psalms 94:21 & 23**.....21. They... condemn innocent blood... 23. And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity and shall cut them off in their own wickedness...

**Proverbs 6:16-17\***.....16. These six things doth the Lord hate; yea seven are an abomination to him... 17. hands that shed innocent blood...

**Amos 1:13**.....Thus saith the LORD... I will not turn away their punishment, because they have ripped up the women with child...

-----  
**Maide 5:32**.....We ordained for the Children of Israel what whosoever kills a human being for other than manslaughter or corruption in the earth, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind, and whoso saves the life of one, it shall be as if he had saved the life of all mankind.

**En'am 6:151**....your Lord has made a sacred duty for you... that you slay not your children on a plea of want.

**Isra 17:31\***.....Do not slay your offspring for fear of want. It is We who provide for them, and for you. Indeed their killing is a great sin.

**Kehf 18:46**....children are the ornament of this life.

**Mimtehine 60:12\***.....If believing women come to you... and commit neither theft, nor adultery, nor child-murder... implore Allah to forgive them.

## 109.\*

Can the punishment for sin be erased by doing "good works"? (Sevap)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 3:21-28\***.....21. But now the righteousness of God apart from the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets... 28.

Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith apart from the deeds of the law.

**Galatians 3:11**.....But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident; for, The just shall live by faith.

**Galatians 5:4**....Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

**Ephesians 2:8-9**.....8. For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God - 9. Not of works, lest any man should boast.

**Titus 3:5-6\***.....5. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Spirit, 6. Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ, our Savior.

**James 2:10**....For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

-----  
**Hud 11:114\***.....Surely good deeds will annul evil ones.

**Ankebut 29:7\***.....And as for those who believe and do good works, We shall remit from them their evil deeds and shall repay them the best that they did.

**Nejm 53:32**.....Those who avoid enormities of sin and abominations, and commit only small offences, for them your Lord is of vast mercy.

# Salvation

## 110.

Is a person born as a "Christian" or a "Muslim"?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 1:12-13\***.....12. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the children of God, even to them that believe on his name; 13. Who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. **John 18:36**.....Jesus answered, my kingdom is not of this world...

**Romans 8:9\***.....But ye are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

**1 Peter 1:23**.....Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Word of God, which liveth and abideth forever.

**1 John 2:29**.....If ye know that if he is righteous, everyone that doeth righteousness is born of him.

**1 John 4:7**.....everyone that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God...

**1 John 5:1**.....Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God.

---

**Kâfirûn 109:1-6\***.....1. Say: 'O disbelievers': 2. I do not worship what you worship, 3. Nor do you worship what I worship. 4. I shall never worship what you worship, 5. Nor will you ever worship what I worship. 6. To you belongs your religion, and to me mine.

**Note:** According to the Bible one cannot be born a Christian; only those who are "born again" by the Spirit of God will inherit the Kingdom of God.



## 111.\*

Is a person's salvation contingent upon their own good works? (Ameller)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 4:2-8**.....2. For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath something of which to glory, but not before God... 3. Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. 4. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. 5. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness... 6. God imputeth righteousness apart from works, 7. saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. 8. Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

**Ephesians 2:8-9**\*.....8. For it is by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God - 9. Not of works, lest any man should boast.

**Titus 3:5-6**\*.....4. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Spirit, 5. Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ, our Savior.

**James 2:10**.....For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

-----  
**Hud 11:114**\*....Surely good deeds will annul evil ones.

**Ankebut 29:7**\*.....And as for those who believe and do good works, We shall remit from them their evil deeds and shall repay them the best that they did.

**Nejm 53:32**.....Those who avoid enormities of sin and abominations, and commit only small offences, for them your Lord is of vast mercy...

## 112.

**Is God's provision of salvation from the penalty of sin always dependent upon the ransom of a blood sacrifice? (Kefaret)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Leviticus 17:11\***.....For the life of the flesh is in the blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls; for it is the blood that maketh atonement for the soul.

**Matthew 20:28**.....Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

**John 1:29**.....John said, Behold the Lamb of God, who taketh away the sin of the world.

**1 Corinthians 5:7**.....For even Christ, our Passover, is sacrificed for us.

**Hebrews 7:27**.....Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins and then for the people's; for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

**Hebrews 9:12 & 22\***.....12. By his own blood he... obtained eternal redemption for us... 22. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood, and without shedding of blood is no remission.

**Hebrews 10:12**.....But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down on the right hand of God.

-----  
**Bakara 2:48\***....And guard yourselves against a day when no soul shall aid another, and no intercession or ransom, or any compensation shall be accepted from it.

**En'am 6:164**.....Each soul earns only on its own account, nor do any laden bear another's load.

**Hajj 22:37\***.....(Note it well that) neither their flesh nor their blood shall reach Allah. But it is your piety (and veneration) that reaches Him.

## 113.

**Can God's provision of salvation only be received by grace through faith in the sacrificial atonement of the Lamb of God? (Jesus Christ)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 3:24-28\*.....**24. Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus, 25. Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, 26. To declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; to declare, I say, at this time his righteousness... 27. Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? Of works? Nay, but by the law of faith. 28. Wherefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith apart from the deeds of the law.

**Ephesians 1:7\*.....**we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace.

**Ephesians 2:8-9.....**8. For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God - 9. Not of works, lest any man should boast.

**Titus 3:5-6.....**6. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Spirit, 6. Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ, our Savior.

-----

**En'am 6:164.....**Each soul earns only on its own account, nor do any laden bear another's load.

**Yunus 10:108.....**The truth has come to you from your Lord. He that follows it to the advantage of his soul, and he that goes astray does so against the interests of his soul.

**Isra 17:15\*.....**No soul can bear another's burden.

**Nejm 53:38\*.....**no soul shall bear another's burden.

## 114.

In order for a person to obtain eternal life is it first necessary for them to hear and understand the Gospel of Jesus Christ and believe that God sent Him to be the Messiah, the Savior of the world?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 1:41**.....We have found the Messiah, which is being interpreted, the Christ...

**Romans 10:8-17\***..... 8. the word of faith, which we preach: 9. That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. 10. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation... 13. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. 14. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? 15. And how shall they preach, except they be sent?... 17. So, then, faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

**Romans 15:20-21\***.....20. Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel. Not where Christ was named, let I should build on another man's foundation; 21. But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see; and they that have not heard shall understand.

-----  
**Bakara 2:119-120\***.....119. We have sent you (O Muhammad) with the truth, and as a bringer of glad tidings and a warning... 120. Neither Christians nor the Jews will be pleased with you until you follow their faith. Say, "the guidance of Allah is the (only) guidance."

## 115.\*

**Is it accepted that belief in Jesus Christ as Savior and Lord is the only way for a person's sins to be forgiven and to obtain eternal life?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 3:16 & 36\*.....16.** For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life... 36. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life; and he that believeth not the Son of God shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him.

**John 6:48 & 51.....48.** I am that bread of life... 51. if any man eat of this bread, he shall live forever.

**John 11:25\*.....Jesus...** I am the resurrection, and the life; he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die.

**John 14:6.....Jesus said,** I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

**John 17:3.....And this is eternal life,** that they mighty know thee, the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

**Acts 4:10-12....10.** By the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead... 12. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

---

**Al-i Imran 3:19-20\*.....19.** The true religion in the sight of Allah is Islam. Those who formerly received the Scripture disagreed among themselves through jealousy only after knowledge came to them... 20. If they become Muslims they shall be rightly guided; if they turn away, then your duty is only to inform them.

**Al-i Imran 3:85\*.....He who seeks a religion other than Islam,** it will not be accepted from him, and he will be a loser in the Hereafter.

## 116.

### Is water baptism required of a believer today?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 28:19-20\*.....19.** Jesus came and spoke unto them, saying, All authority is given unto me in heaven and in earth. 20. Go ye, therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and the Holy Spirit, Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the age. Amen.

**Mark 16:15-16.....15.** And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature. 16. He that is believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

**Acts 2:38\*.....**The Peter said unto them, Repent and be baptized, every one of you, in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.

**Acts 10:44-48.....44.** While Peter yet spoke these words, the Holy Spirit fell on all of them who heard the word... 48. And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord.

**Acts 22:16.....**And now why tarriest thou? Arise and be baptized and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

**1 Peter 3:20-21.....20.** saved by water; 21. The like figure unto which even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but he answer of a good conscience toward God), by the resurrection of Jesus Christ.

---

**Note:** There are no verses in the Qur'an about water baptism.

## 117.

**Is circumcision required of a male believer today?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Acts 15:5-11 & 28-29**.....5. But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees, who believed, saying that it was needful to circumcise them, and to keep the law of Moses... 7. Peter rose up and said unto them... 10. Why put God to the test, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? 11. But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they... 28. For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things: 29. That ye abstain from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication; from which, if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well.

**1 Corinthians 7:18 & 20\***.....18. Is any man called being circumcised? Let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? Let him not be circumcised.. 20. Let every man abide in the same calling in which he was called.

**Galatians 5:2**....I, Paul, say unto you, that if ye be circumcised Christ shall profit you nothing..

**Galatians 5:6\***.....For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth anything, nor uncircumcision, but faith which worketh by love.

-----  
**Nahl 16:123\***....We revealed to you (O Muhammad) saying: "Follow the religion of Abraham...

**Note:** In Islam, circumcision is part of the religion of Abraham, and thus binding on Muslims. This is also confirmed in the Hadith: Bukhari 1252, Fatih al-Bari 6:388; and Muslim 4:2370.

## 118.

**Are there verses which command people to be "holy" and is "holiness" a pre-requisite for entering into Heaven?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Leviticus 11:44\***.....For I am the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy.

**Leviticus 19:2**.....Ye shall be holy; for I, the LORD your God, am holy.

**Leviticus 21:7**.....For he is holy unto his God.

**1 Corinthians 3:16-17**..... 16. Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? 17. If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

**2 Timothy 1:9**.....Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling.

**1 Thessalonians 3:13**.....he may establish your hearts unblamable in holiness before God.

**1 Thessalonians 4:7**.....For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

**Hebrews 12:10 & 14\***.....10. that we might be partakers of his holiness... 14. Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord.

**1 Peter 1:15-16**.....15. But, as he who hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of life, 16. Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy...

**1 Peter 2:5**.....Ye also, as living stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood.

**Revelation 22:11**.....and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

-----  
**Note:** There are no verses in the Qur'an which command people to be holy or indicate that they can be holy.



## 119.

**Can people choose to become the children of God through an exercise of their own free will and volition?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 1:12\***.....But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the children of God.

**Romans 8:14 & 16**.....14. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.. 16. The Spirit himself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God.

**2 Corinthians 6:18**.....And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord.

**Galatians 3:26\***.....For ye are all the sons of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

**Galatians 4:6-7**.....6. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying Abba, Father. 7. Wherefore, thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

**Hebrews 12:5**.....And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto sons, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord.

**1 John 3:1**.....Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the children of God.

**Revelation 3:20**.....if any man hear my voice and open the door, I will come in to him...

---

**Maide 5:18\***.....The Jews and the Christians say: "We are the sons of Allah, and His loved ones."

Say: "Why then does He chastise you for your sins? Surely you are but mortals of His creating. He forgives whom He will, and chastises whom he will.

**Zuhruf 43:16\***.....What! Has he chosen daughters out of what He himself creates, and blessed you with sons?

## 120.\*

**Is a person's fate totally predetermined or predestined by God? (Kader or Kismet)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 11:26-27.....**26. Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse. 27. A blessing if ye obey the commandments...

**Deuteronomy 30:19\*.....**I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing; therefore, choose life.

**Joshua 24:15\*.....**Choose you this day whom ye will serve, but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

**Psalms 119:30.....**I have chosen the way of truth; thine ordinances have I laid before me.

**Psalms 119:173.....**Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.

**John 1:12.....**But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the children of God..

-----  
**Tevbe 9:51\*.....**Say: "Nothing will befall us except what Allah has ordained."

**Kasas 28:68.....**Your Lord creates what He wills and chooses. They have never any choice.

**Ahzab 33:36 & 38\*.....**33. And it is not for a believing man or woman to have any choice in their affairs when Allah and His messenger have decided an affair for them... 38. There is no reproach (difficulty) for the Prophet in what Allah has made his due... the commandment of Allah is certain destiny.

**Hadid 57:22.....**No misfortune can befall in the earth, or your own persons, but it is recorded in a book before We bring it into being. This is easy for Allah.

**Note:** Among Christians there are two different opposing views on this question: Arminians would say "No"; but Calvinists would say "Yes".

## 121.

Does God use a scale of balances to measure a person's good and bad works to determine whether they will go to heaven or to hell? (Terazi)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 3:20**.....Therefore, by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight; for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

**Ephesians 2:8-9\***.....8. For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God - 9. Not of works, lest any man should boast.

**2 Timothy 1:9**.....Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began.

**Titus 3:4-5\***.....4. But after the kindness and love of God, our Savior toward man appeared, 5. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us.

**James 2:10**.....For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

-----  
**A'raf 7:8-9**.....8. As for those whose scale is heavy, they are the successful. 9. And as for those whose scale is light: those are they who lose their souls.

**Mü'minun 23:102-103\***.....102. Then those whose scales are heavy, they are successful. 103. And those whose scales are light have lost themselves, they shall abide in hell forever.

**Kaari'a 101:6-9\***.....6. Then as for him whose scales are heavy with good deeds, 7. He will be in a pleasing life. 8. But as for him whose scales are light, The bottomless pit will be his home.

## 122.\*

In order for a person to be able to enter into the Kingdom of God, is it first necessary to have a "spiritual rebirth" and be "born again"?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 1:12-13\***.....12. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the children of God, even to them that believe on his name; 13. Who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

**John 3:3\***.....Jesus answered, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

**2 Corinthians 5:17**.....Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creation; old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

**Titus 3:5-6**.....5. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Spirit, 6. Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ, our Savior.

**1 Peter 1:23\***.....Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth forever.

**1 Peter 2:2**.....As newborn babies, desire the pure milk of the word..

**1 John 2:29**.....If ye know that... everyone that doeth righteousness is born of him.

**1 John 4:7**.....everyone that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

**1 John 5:1**..... Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God.

---

**Note:** The Qur'an does not mention anything about the need for a spiritual rebirth or being "born again".

## 123.\*

**Does God give the promise or guarantee of eternal life to all true believers in Christ?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**John 3:16**.....For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

**John 3:36**.....He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life.

**John 5:24\***.....He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life.

**John 10:28\***.....And I will give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

**Romans 10:9**.....if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

**1 John 5:11**.....And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.

---

**Al-i ĩmran 3:55 & 113-115\***.....55. Allah said: "O Jesus! I am... setting those who follow you above those who disbelieve until the Day of Resurrection... 113. Among the People of the Scripture there is an upright community... 114. They believe in Allah and the Last Day, and enjoin what is right and forbid what is evil, and vie with one another in good works. They are of the righteous. 115. And whatever good they do, its reward will not be denied them. Allah is aware of those who are righteous.

**Maide 5:47 & 69\***.....47. Let the People of the Gospel judge by that which Allah had revealed therein. Those who believe... 69. who are Christians, whoso believes in Allah and the last Day and does right, no fear come upon them.

# Future Things

## 124.\*

Are the words "prophet" and "prophecy" used primarily in reference to a person who by the gift of God has knowledge of future things? (Nebi)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Samuel 9:9\***.....Previously in Israel, when a man went to inquire of God, thus he spoke, Come, and let us go to the seer; for he that is now called a prophet was formerly called a seer.

**Mark 13:23**.....behold, I have foretold you all things.

**John 16:13**.....When he, the Spirit of Truth, is come... he will show you things to come.

**Acts 3:18**.....But those things, which God before had shown by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

**Revelation 1:1**.....The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to show unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass.

**Revelation 19:10\***.....The testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

-----  
**Bakara 2:119**.....We have sent you (O Muhammad) with the Truth, and as a bringer of glad tidings and a warning. You shall not be questioned about the people of the Flame.

**A'raf 7:158 & 188\***.....158. So believe in Allah and His messenger, the prophet who can neither read nor write... 188. I am but a warner, and a bearer of glad tidings unto people who believe.

**Ahkaf 46:9\***.....Say to them: "I am no new thing among the Messengers. Just as all the former Prophets were mortals who had no share in Divine attributes and powers, so am I. I am no more than a plain warner.

## 125.\*

**Is detailed information given concerning future events at the end of the world? (Eschatology / Gayb Haber)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 24:3, 14 & 25\*.....**3. Tell us, when shall these things be? And what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the age? 14. And this Gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.. 25. Behold, I have told you before.

**Revelation 1:1\*.....**The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to show unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass.

**Revelation 8:6.....**Behold, he cometh with clouds.

**Revelation 15:1.....**And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvelous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God...

**Revelation 16:1.....**And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the bowls of the wrath of God upon the earth.

---

**En'am 6:50\*.....**Say of Muhammad, to the disbelievers: "I say not to you that I possess the treasures of Allah, nor that I have knowledge of the Unseen; and I say not to you; "I am an angel." I follow only that which is inspired in me."

**Ahkaf 46:9\*.....**Say to them: "I am no new thing among the Messengers. I do not know what shall befall you tomorrow or what shall befall me. I only follow that which is revealed to me, and I am no more than a plain warner."

**Note:** There are over 600 verses of prophecy in the Bible, but nothing similar to this in the Qur'an.

## 126.

**Are there prophetic verses predicting the coming of a powerful satanic world ruler who will come in the last days? (Antichrist / Mehdi)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 24:21-25**.....For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets... believe it not.

**2 Thessalonians 2:7-9\***.....And then shall that wicked one be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth... even him whose coming is after the working of Satan...

**1 John 2:18\***.....Little children, it is the last time; and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now there are many antichrists, by which we know that it is the last time.

**Revelation 6:1-2**.....And I saw and, behold, a white horse; and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given to him, and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

**Revelation 13:1-7**.....4. Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?... 7. And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them...

**Revelation 13:11-18**.....16. and he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and enslaved, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads...

**Revelation 14:9-12**.....9. If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, 10. The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God... forever...

**Revelation 19:20**.....And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet... These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

-----  
**Note:** The Qur'an does not mention the coming of the Antichrist or the Mehdi.



## 127.\*

Will there be a "Day of Judgment" when God will raise each and every person from the dead and judge whether they will go to Heaven or to Hell?  
(Ahiret Günü)

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Psalm 96:12-13\***.....12. Rejoice before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth; 13. he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the peoples with his truth.

**Hebrews 9:27**.....And it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment.

**2 Peter 2:9**.....The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished.

**Revelation 20:11-15\***.....12. And the dead were judged.. 15. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

-----  
**Bakara 2:113\***.....Allah will judge between them on the Day of Resurrection concerning wherein they differ.

**Al-i İmran 3:185\***.....Every soul shall taste of death. And you shall be paid on the Day of Resurrection only that which you have fairly earned.

**Nisa 4:87**.....Allah! There is no God save Him. He gathers you all to a Day of Resurrection about which there is no doubt.

**Nahl 16:92**.....Allah will certainly reveal to you the truth about all your differences on the Day of Resurrection.

**Enbiya 21:47**.....And We set up a just balance (scales) for the Day of Resurrection. Thus, no soul will be treated unjustly.

## 128.\*

**Will everyone have to spend a period of time suffering in Hell?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 3:16 & 36.....**16. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. 36. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life; and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him...

**John 5:24\*.....**He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into judgment, but is passed from death unto life.

**Romans 6:23.....** For the wages of sin is death...

**Romans 8:1-2\*.....**1. There is therefore, now no condemnation to them who are in Christ Jesus... 2. For the law of the spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

**1 Thessalonians 5:9.....**For God hath not appointed us to wrath but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ.

-----  
**Al-i Imran 3:185.....**Whoever is removed from the fire of Hell and is made to enter the Garden...

**Meryem 19:70-72\*.....**70. And certainly We know best who deserves to be burnt there. 71. There is not one of you who shall not come to it. This is the absolute decree of your Lord. 72. Then We shall rescue those who kept from evil and leave the evil-doers therein crouching.

**Sejde 32:13\*.....**And if We had so willed, We could have given every soul its guidance, but the word from Me concerning evil doers took effect: that I will fill hell with the jinn and mankind together.

**Note:** See also: Bukhari 1:770 & 8:542.

## 129.\*

**If a person goes to Hell, is there ever a possibility of getting out later on and going to Heaven?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 18:8**.....be cast into everlasting fire.

**Matthew 25:41 & 46\***.....41. Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels... 46. And these shall go away into everlasting punishment...

**Luke 16:25-26\***.....25. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. 26. And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, so that they who would pass from here to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from there.

**Revelation 14:10-11**.....10. The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God... 11. And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up forever and ever; and they have no rest day nor night...

---

**En'am 6:128\***.....He will say: "Fire is your home. Dwell therein forever, except him whom Allah wills to deliver.

**Hud 11:106-107\***.....106. As for the wretched, they shall be in the Fire... 107. Eternally therein, so long as the heavens and earth abide, unless your Lord ordains otherwise.

**Meryem 19:70-72**.....We know best who deserves most to be burnt there. 71. There is not one of you who shall not come to it. This is the absolute decree of your Lord. 72. Then We shall rescue those who kept from evil and leave the evil doers therein crouching.

**Note:** Muhammad was uncertain about whether he himself would end up going to heaven or to hell! (Bukhari 5:266 & Mishkat ul-Masabih, Vol. 3, Ch. 33:32)

**Is the resurrection body a physical body of flesh, bone and blood?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Corinthians 15:35-50\***.....35. But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? And with what body do they come? 36. Thou fool... 40. There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial; but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another... 42. So also is the resurrection of the dead... 44. It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body and there is a spiritual body... 50. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God...

-----  
**Bakara 2:25 & 259\***.....25. There will be pure spouses for them, and they will abide there forever... 259. See how We will raise them and clothe them with flesh.

**Duhan 44:54**.....Even so it will be. And we shall wed them to fair ones with wide, lovely eyes.

**Tur 52:20**.....And We shall wed them to houris with large and lovely eyes.

**Rahman 55:55-56 & 70-74**.....55. Which of your Lord's blessings would you two deny? 56. Therein are maidens of modest gaze, whom neither man nor jinn will have touched before them... 70. In them will be chaste and fair ones... 72. Houris sheltered in pavilions.

**Vakia 56:22-23 & 35-38**.....And fair ones with wide, lovely eyes... We created the women again, and made them virgins, loving companions of the same age.

**Nebe 78:33\***.....Youthful maidens of equal age with firm breasts.

## 131.\*

**Will there be sexual relationships and marriage in Heaven? (Houris)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 22:28-33\***.....28. in the resurrection whose wife shall she be?... For they all had her. 29. Jesus answered... Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. 30. For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are like the angels of God in heaven. **1 Corinthians 15:50\***.....Flesh and blood cannot enter the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

-----

**Bakara 2:25 & 259**.....25. There will be pure spouses for them, and they will abide there forever... 259. See how We will raise them and clothe them with flesh.

**Zuhruf 43:70**.....Enter the Garden, you and your wives, to be made glad.

**Tur 52:20**.....And We shall wed them to houris with large and lovely eyes.

**Rahman 55:55-56, 70-72\***.....55. Which of your Lord's blessings would you two deny? 56. Therein are maidens of modest gaze, whom neither man nor jinni will have touched before them... 70. In them will be chaste and fair ones... 72. Houris sheltered in pavilions.

**Vakia 56:22 & 35-37\***.....22. fair ones with wide, lovely eyes... 35. We created the women again, 36. And made them virgins, 37. Loving companions of the same age.

**Nebe 78:33**.....Youthful maidens of equal age with firm breasts.

**Note:** in the Hadith: "Ali reported that the Apostle of Allah said: 'There is in Paradise a market, wherein there will be no buying or selling, but will consist of men and women. When a man will desire a beauty, he will have intercourse with them.'" Attested by Tirmidhi. (Fazul Maulana: Al Hadis, Book 4, Ch. 42. No. 34)

Is the universal Church considered to be the  
"Bride of Christ"?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 7:4**....Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, [even] to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

**2 Corinthians 11:2** For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present [you as] a chaste virgin to Christ.

**Ephesians 5:23, 25, & 32\***.....23. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church... 25. Husbands, love your wives, even as Chris also loved the church, and gave himself for it... 32. This is a great mystery, but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

**Revelation 19:7\***.....Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honor to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

**Revelation 21:2**.....And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

**Revelation 21:9**.....Come hither, I will show thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

**Revelation 22:17**.....And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

-----  
**Note:** The Qur'an does not mention the Church nor does it mention the Bride of Christ.

# Practical Life Issues

133.

Does God want believers today to live under the law? (Shariah)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 3:20 & 28**.....20. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight; for by the law is the knowledge of sin... 28. Therefore we conclude that man is justified by faith apart from the deeds of the law.

**Romans 6:14**.....For sin shall not have dominion over you; for ye are not under the law but under grace.

**Romans 10:4**.....For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to everyone that believeth.

**Galatians 3:11 & 25\***.....11. But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God is evident; for, The just shall live by faith... 25. But after faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

**Galatians 5:1 & 4\***.....1. Stand fast, therefore, in the liberty with which Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage... 4. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

**Ephesians 2:8-9**.....8. For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God 9. Not of works, lest any man should boast.

-----  
**Maide 5:48\***.....We have appointed a (divine) law and a traced-out way.

**Jathiyah 45:18\***.....And now We have set you (O Muhammad) on a clear road of (Our) commandment; so follow it...

## 134.

**Is it forbidden for a believer to drink wine?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 27:21-28**.....21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near... 25. he brought him wine, and he drank. 28 God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine.

**Numbers 6:20**.....And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD... and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

**Luke 7:34-35**.....34. The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold, a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of tax collectors and sinners! 35. But wisdom is justified of all her children.

**John 2:1-11\***.....2. both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. 3. And when they lacked wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine... 7. Jesus saith unto them, fill the waterpots with water... 9. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water which was made wine... 10. thou hast kept the good wine till now. 11. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana, of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

**1 Timothy 5:23\***.....Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thy frequent infirmities.

---

**Bakara 2:219**.....They ask you about drinking and gambling. Say: "There is great harm in both..."

**Maide 5:90-91\***.....90. O you who believe!

Intoxicants and gambling, and (occult dedication of) stones and divining arrows are only an infamy of Satan's handiwork. Leave them aside in order that you may succeed. 91. Satan seeks only to cast among you enmity and hatred by means of strong drink and gambling, and to turn you from remembrance of Allah and from (His) worship. Will you not then abstain?



## 135.

**Is it forbidden for a believer to eat pork?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Acts 10:13-15\***.....13. Rise, Peter; kill and eat.  
14. But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten anything that is common or unclean.  
15. And the voice spoke unto him the second time, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

**Romans 14:14**.....I know and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself; but to him that esteemeth anything to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

**1 Corinthians 6:12**.....All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient; all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

**1 Corinthians 10:25 & 31\***.....25. Whatever is sold in the market, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake... 31. Whether, therefore, ye eat, or drink, or whatever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

**Colossians 2:16**.....Let no man, therefore, judge you in food, or in drink...

-----  
**Bakara 2:173**.....He has only forbidden you carrion, blood, and swine...

**Maide 5:3\***.....Forbidden to you (for food) are carrion and blood and swineflesh...

**En'am 6:145\***.....Say: "(of meat) prohibited to an eater that he eat thereof... be carrion, or blood poured forth, or swineflesh, for that assuredly is foul...

**Nahl 16:115**.....He has forbidden you only carrion, blood and the flesh of swine...

## 136.

**Does God expect believers to fast today?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Joel 2:12-13**.....12. Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: 13. And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God:

**Matthew 6:17-18**.....17. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; 18. That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

**Matthew 9:15**.....But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.

**Mark 2:19-20\***.....19. And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?... 20. But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

**1 Corinthians 7:5\***.....give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again...

-----  
**Bakara 2:183 & 185\***.....183. O you who believe! Fasting is prescribed for you, as it was prescribed for those who came before you; that you will perhaps guard yourselves (against evil)... 185. the month of Ramadan in which the Qur'an was revealed... whoever of you is present in that month let him fast.

**Ahzab 33:35\***.....Behold; men who surrender to Allah, and women who surrender... and men who fast and women who fast... Allah has prepared for them forgiveness, and a vast reward.

**Note:** Fasting is mentioned 46 times in the Bible, and 20 times in the Qur'an.

## 137.

**Does God prefer that prayer and fasting be done openly where you can be seen by others?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 6:5-8\***.....6. But when thou prayest enter into thy room, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to they Father, who is in secret; and thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. 7. But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the pagans do; for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not ye, therefore, like unto them; for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

**Matthew 6:16-18\***.....16. Moreover, when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance; for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 17. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face, 18. That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father, who seeth in secret; and thy Father who seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

-----

**Nisa 4:103\***....And when you have preformed (congregational) prayers, then remember Allah standing, sitting and reclining.

**Jumah 62:9\***.....O believers! When a call is heard for the prayer of the day of congregation, hasten to the remembrance of Allah and cease your trading. That is better for you if you but knew it.

**Note:** Bukhari's Hadith 11:620: Narrated Abu Huraira: Allah's Apostle said, "The reward of the prayer offered by a person in congregation is twenty five times greater than that of the prayer offered in one's house or in the market (alone).

## 138.\*

**Does God want people to fast during the day and feast at night for one month out of every year? (Ramazan)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Isaiah 58:3\***.....Is not this the fast that I have chosen—to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

**Matthew 6:16-18\***.....16. Moreover, when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance; for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 17. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face, 17. That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto the Father, who is in secret; and thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

-----

**Bakara 2:183-185\***.....183. O you who believe! Fasting is prescribed for you, as it was prescribed for those who came before you... 184. (Fast) a certain number of days, but if any one of you is ill or on a journey, let him (break his fast, and) fast the same number days later on... 185. The month of Ramadan in which the Qur'an was revealed, a guidance for mankind, (a book of) clear proofs of guidance and the criterion (distinguishing right from wrong). Therefore whoever of you is present in that month let him fast; but he who is ill or on a journey shall fast (a same) number of days later on. Allah desires for you ease; He desires not hardship for you; and (He desires) that you should complete the period...

## 139.

Does God expect believers to tithe and give alms?  
(Zekat)

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Malachi 3:8-10\***.....Will a man rob God? Yet have ye robbed me. But ye say, How have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

**Matthew 6:3\***.....But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth.

**Matthew 19:21-23**.....go and sell what thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come and follow me.

**Luke 6:30 & 38**.....30. Give to every man that asketh of thee... 38. Give and it shall be given unto you, good measure, pressed down...

**Luke 11:41**.....give alms of such things as ye have.

**Luke 12:33**.....Sell what ye have and give alms.

**Acts 20:35**.....ye ought to support the weak... it is more blessed to give than to receive.

**Ephesians 4:28**.....give to him that needeth.

**1 John 3:17**.....But whosoever hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassions from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

-----  
**Bakara 2:177\***.....establish the prayer and pay the zakat.

**Tevbe 9:103-104\***.....Take alms of their wealth... Allah... receives (approves of) their alms.

**Mu'minun 23:1 & 4**.....Successful indeed are the believers... and those who are payers of the Zakat.

**Mujadila 58:12-13**.....Believers, when you consult the Messenger in private, give alms before such consultation. That is best and purest for you... Do you hesitate to offer alms before your consultations with him?

## 140.

**Does God want to listen to ritual prayers said over and over again five times a day at the same time every day? (Namaz)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 6:5-7\***.....5. And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are; for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and at the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you. They have their reward. 6. But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy room, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father, who is in secret; and thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. 7. But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the pagans do; for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not ye, therefore, like unto them; for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

**John 4:24\***.....God is a Spirit; and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

---

**Bakara 2:45**....Seek help in patience and with Salat.

**Hud 11:114**.....And establish the Prayer at the two ends of the day and at the approaches of the night.

**Isra 17:78\***.....Establish the Prayer at the sun's decline until the darkness of the night; and the recital of veil dawn, for the recital (in the prayer) at dawn has its witness.

**Enbiya 20:130\***.....Praise your Lord's glory before sunrise and before sunset. And glorify Him some hours of the night and at the two ends of the day, that you may find joy.

## 141.

**Does God expect believers to make a pilgrimage to a holy place at least once in their lifetime?**

**(Hajj)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 24:24-26\***.....24. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets... 25. Behold, I have told you before. 26. Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth.

**John 4:19-24\***.....19. The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet. 20. Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship. 21. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. 22. Ye worship ye know not what. We know what we worship; for salvation is of the Jews. 23. But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth; for the Father seeketh such to worship him. 24. God is a Spirit; and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

---

**Bakara 2:196\***.....Perform the Greater and the Lesser Pilgrimage (Hajj and 'Umra) for Allah... And fear Allah; and know that Allah is severe in punishment.

**Al-i ĩmran 3:97\***.....And pilgrimage to the House is a duty to Allah for mankind, for all who are able to make the journey.

**Hajj 22:26-31**.....27. And proclaim among the people the pilgrimage!... 31. (Perform your duties of Hajj) being men of pure faith...

## 142.

**Does God still want people today to offer animal sacrifices once a year? (Kurban)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Psalm 40:6**..... Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire...

**Psalm 51:16-17\***..... 16. For thou desirest not sacrifice, else would I give it; thou delightest not in burnt offering. 17. The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit; a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

**Hebrews 9:11-12 & 25-28\***.....11. But Christ... 12. by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us... 25. Nor yet that he should offer himself often... 26. but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself... 28. So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many...

**Hebrews 10:6 & 10-18**.....6. In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure... 10. we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all... 12. But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God... 14. for by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.. 18. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

---

**Bakara 2:196\***.....Whoever is ill or has an ailment of the head must pay a ransom, either by fasting or by almsgiving, or by offering a sacrifice.

**Hajj 22:28 & 34\***.....28. mention the name of Allah, over the beasts of cattle He has provided them. Then eat thereof, and feed the unfortunate and distressed poor... 34. And for every nation We have appointed a ritual for sacrifice...



## 143.

If a Muslim has a question about something in the Bible would it be appropriate for them to ask a Christian or a Jew about it?

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Acts 17:10-11\***....10. And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. 11. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

**1 Peter 3:15\***.....But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear.

-----

**Maide 5:101**....O you who believe! Ask not of things which, if they were made known to you, would trouble you; but if you ask of them when the Qur'an is being revealed, they will be made known to you.

**Yunus 10:94\***.....If you are in doubt regarding what We have revealed to you, then ask those who have been reading the Book before you. The truth has come to you from your Lord, therefore do not doubt it.

**Nahl 16:43\***.....The messengers We sent before you (O Muhammad)... We gave revelation. Ask the people of the Remembrance if you do not know.

**Enbiya 21:7**.....Before you (also), the messengers We sent were only men, to whom We had granted revelation. If you do not know this, ask those who have the Reminder.

**Zukruf 43:45**.....Ask all the other Prophets whom We sent before you if We had ever appointed any other gods to be worshipped...?

## 144.

If a person has reservations about something in one of the Holy Books, should the believer avoid asking honest questions if he might not like the answers?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Acts 17:11\***.....These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

**1 John 4:1-3\***.... 1. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. 2. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: 3. And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

-----

**Bakara 2:108\***.....Or would you then question your Prophet as Moses was once questioned? He who changes belief for disbelief surely strays from the right path.

**Maide 5:101\***.....O you who believe! Ask not of things which, if they were made known to you, would trouble you; but if you ask of them when the Qur'an is being revealed, they will be made known to you. Allah pardons this, for Allah is Forgiving, Clement.

**Ahzab 33:36**.....And it is not for a believing man or a believing woman to have any choice in their affairs when Allah and His Messenger have decided an affair for them.

**Note:** According to the Hadith blind and unquestioned adherence and obedience to Muhammad is required for all Muslims who want to enter into paradise. (Bukhari 9:384)

## 145.

**Aside from Divine Revelation, are the traditional sayings and interpretations of men considered to be trustworthy and needed to properly understand the Holy Books? (Hadith)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Psalm 58:3**.....The wicked are estranged from the womb; they go astray as soon as they are born, speaking lies.

**Jeremiah 7:8**.....Behold, ye trust in lying words that cannot profit...

**Jeremiah 17:5\***.....Thus saith the LORD, Cursed be the man that trusteth in man.

**Romans 3:4\*, 10 & 12\***.....4. God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.. 10. it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one... 12. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable.

---

**Yunus 10:38 & 94\***.....38. Or do they say he (the Prophet) invented it? Say: "Then bring a Sûra like it... if you speak the truth..." 94. If you are in doubt regarding what We have revealed to you, then ask those who have been reading the Book before you. The truth has come to you from your Lord, therefore do not doubt it.

**Nejm 52:33-34\***.....33. Do they say: "He has invented it (the Qur'an) himself?"... Let them produce a speech like it, if what they say be true.

**Note:** Within Islam the most trusted and frequently used collectors of the Hadith include Muhammad al-Bukhari (d. 870); Sahih Muslim (d.875); Ebu Davud (d. 775) & İbn Maje (d. 886); Ebu Jafer Taberi (d. 923); Ibn Hisham (d. 833); Ibn Ishaq (d. 768) and al-Tirmidhi (d. 892). None of these men lived during or even close to Muhammad's lifetime (570-632).

## 146.

**Does God expect believers to actively worship together and propagate their faith today?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Isaiah 6:8**.....Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then I said, Here am I; send me.

**Matthew 28:19**.....Go ye, therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.

**Acts 4:18-20**.....18. And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus... 20. we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

**2 Corinthians 5:18 & 20\***.....18. God who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation.. 20. Now then we are ambassadors of Christ, as though God did beseech you by us; we beg you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

**1 Peter 3:15\***.....be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear.

-----  
**Tevbe 9:33**.....It is He who has sent His messenger with the guidance and the religion of truth to make it triumphant above all religion.

**Nahl 16:125\***.....Invite (all) to the path of your Lord with wisdom and kindly exhortation, and reason with them in the most courteous manner.

**Fetih 48:28**.....He it is Who has sent His Messenger with guidance and the religion of truth, that He may cause it to prevail over all religion.

**Saf 61:9\***..... He it is who has sent His messenger with guidance and the Religion of Truth, so that He may exalt it above all religions, much as the pagans may dislike it.

## 147.

**Does God want believers to break up into various sects, denominations and splinter groups?**

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**John 17:20-21**.....20. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also who shall believe on me through their word; 21. That they may be one, as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us; that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

**1 Corinthians 1:10-13**\*.....10. Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you, but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

11. For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren... that there are contentions among you. 12. Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; or I, of Apollos; or I of Cephas; or I, of Christ. 13. Is Christ divided? Was Paul crucified for you? Or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

**1 Corinthians 3:3-4**\*.....3. For ye are yet carnal; for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? 4. For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?

**Philippians 3:15-16**.....15. Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded... 16. Whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

-----  
**Al-i Imran 3:103**\*....And hold fast, all together, to the rope of Allah, and do not separate.

**En'am 6:159**\*.....As for those who divide their religion and become divided into different sects, no concern at all have you with them. Their case will go to Allah who will tell them what they used to do.

## 148.

**Are there verses in the Holy Books which encourage people to be joyful and happy here in this life on earth?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 12:12 & 18.....**12. ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters... 18. thou shall rejoice before the Lord your God in all that thou putteth thine hands to.

**Psalms 5:11\*.....**But let all those who put their trust in thee rejoice; let them ever shout for joy... let those also who love thy name be joyful...

**Psalms 32:11.....**Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous; and shout for joy...

**Matthew 5:12.....**Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad.

**John 15:11.....**These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

**John 16:20 & 22.....**your sorrow shall be turned into joy... your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

**Romans 12:15.....**Rejoice with them that do rejoice.

**Romans 14:17\*.....**For the kingdom of God is not food and drink, but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Spirit.

**Galatians 5:22.....**But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy...

**Philippians 4:4.....**Rejoice in the Lord always; and again I say, Rejoice.

**1 Thessalonians 5:16.....**Rejoice evermore.

---

**Zuhruf 43:70\*.....**Enter the Garden, you and your wives, to be made glad.

**Insan 76:11\*.....**Therefore, Allah has warded off from them the evil of that day, and has made them find brightness and joy.

**Note:** The only verses in the Qur'an which speak about having joy refer to life in the hereafter.

## 149.\*

**Are there examples in the Holy Books where God gives physical healing to people?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 15:26**.....I am the LORD that healeth thee.

**Psalms 103:2-3**.....2. Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits, 3. who forgiveth all thine iniquities, who healeth all thy diseases.

**Matthew 4:23\***.....And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

**Matthew 10:1 & 8**.....1. And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power.. to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. 8. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out demons..

**Matthew 14:36**.....and besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment; and as many as touched were made perfectly well.

**Acts 5:15-16\***.....Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches... 16. and they were healed every one.

**1 Corinthians 12:28 & 30**.....28. then the gifts of healing.. 30. Have all the gifts of healing?

**James 5:16**.....Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual, fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

---

**Note:** There are 26 recorded healings by Jesus alone in the New Testament, but there are no examples of God giving any physical healing to people in the Qur'an.

## 150.\*

**Are there verses where God encourages believers to use music, dance and singing in their worship?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 31:19**.....Now, therefore, write this song for you, and teach it to the children of Israel; put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me...

**Psalms 47:1, 6-7\***..... 1. Oh, clap your hands, all ye peoples; shout unto God with the voice of triumph. 6. Sing praises to God, sing praises; sing praises unto our King, sing praises... 7. For God is the King of all the earth; sing ye praises with understanding.

**Psalms 100:1-2**.....1. make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands... 2. come before his presence with singing...

**Psalms 149:1-6**.....1. Praise ye the LORD... 3. Let them praise his name in the dance. 4. Let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp;

**Psalms 150:4-6**.....4. Praise him with the timbrel and dance. Praise him with the psaltery and harp. 5. Praise him upon the loud cymbals; praise him upon the high sounding cymbals. 6. Let everything that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise yet the LORD.

**Ephesians 5:18-19\***.....be filled with the Spirit, speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord.

**Colossians 3:16**.....teaching and admonishing one another, in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

**James 5:13**....Is any merry? Let him sing psalms.

---

**Note:** In the Bible there are over 450 verses encouraging, music, dance and singing, but there are none like this at all in the Qur'an.



## 151.\*

**According to the manifest purpose of God, is it right for a man to have more than one wife at the same time?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 2:24**.....she shall be called Woman because she was taken out of Man. Therefore shall a man leave his father and mother and shall cleave unto his wife; and they shall be one flesh.

**Deuteronomy 17:17\***.....Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away.

**1 Corinthians 7:2\***.....let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

**1 Timothy 3:2 & 12**.....2. A bishop must be blameless, the husband of one wife... 12. Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife...

-----

**Nisa 4:3-5, 24 & 129\***.....5. And if you feel that you will not deal fairly with the orphans, marry women of your choice, two or three or four... 24. And all married women are forbidden to you except those your right hand possess... 129. You will never be able to deal equally between your wives, however much you may desire to do so.

**Ahzab 33:21, 32-33, 38, 50 & 52\***.....21. Verily in the messenger of Allah you have a good example... 32. O you wives of the Prophet! You are not like any other women... 33. stay in your houses... and obey Allah and His messenger... 38. There is no reproach for the Prophet in what Allah has made his due... 50. a believing woman if she gives herself unto the Prophet and the Prophet desire to ask her in marriage, a privilege for you only, not for the rest of believers... 52. that you may be free from blame... It is not allowed to you to take other women henceforth, nor that you should change them for other wives even though their beauty pleased you.

## 152.

Could a man possibly deal equally with his wives if he had more than one wife at the same time?

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**Genesis 21:9-11\***.....9. And Sarah saw the son of Hagar, the Egyptian, whom she had born unto Abraham, mocking. 10. Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son; for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac. 11. And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son.

**Deuteronomy 21:15**.....If a man have two wives, one beloved and another hated...

**Nehemiah 13:26-27\***.....26. Did not Solomon, King of Israel, sin by these things... 27. even him did foreign women cause to sin.

**1 Timothy 3:1-2**.....1. A bishop must be blameless, the husband of one wife, temperate, sober minded... 2. One that ruleth well his own house...

**1 Timothy 5:21**.....I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality... neither be partaker of other men's sins; keep thyself pure.

---

**Nisa 4:3\***.....And if you fear that you will not deal fairly with the orphans, marry women of your choice, two or three of four; but if you fear that you cannot deal justly (with so many), then only one, or (the captives) that your right hands possess. Thus it is more likely that you will not do injustice.

**Nisa 4:129\***.....You will never be able to deal equally between your wives, however much you may desire to do so.

## 153.

**Is a temporary or short term marriage allowable?  
(Mut'ah / Law of Desire)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Malachi 2:16\***.....For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away... therefore, take heed to your spirit.

**1 Corinthians 7:10-13\***.....10. And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband... 11. let him not put her away... 12. let her not leave him.

-----

**Bakara 2:229-232\***.....229. Divorce may be pronounced twice, and then a woman must be retained in honour or allowed to go... 230. Then, if the other husband divorces her, it is no sin on both of them that they reunite, provided they feel that they can keep the limits ordained by Allah. 232. When you divorce women and they reach the end of their waiting-periods, do not prevent them from remarrying their husbands if it is agreed between them in kindness.

**Nisa 4:24**.....Lawful to you are all beyond those mentioned, so that you seek them with your wealth in honest wedlock, not in fornication. And those of whom you seek content (by marrying them), give to them their portions as a duty. And there is no sin for you in what you do by mutual agreement after the duty (has been done).

**Maide 5:87**.....O you who believe! Forbid not the good things which Allah has made lawful for you...

**Ahzab 33:28 & 49**.....28. Oh Prophet! Say unto your wives: "If you desire the world's life and its adornment, come! I will content you and will release you with a fair release... 49. If you marry believing women and divorce them... release them handsomely.

**Talak 65:1\***.....O Prophet! If you (believers) divorce your wives, divorce them at the end of their waiting period...

## 154.

**In the Holy Books are wives viewed as being a sex object, a commodity or a possession of their husbands?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Peter 3:7\***.....In like manner, ye husbands dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honor unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life, that your prayers be not hindered.

**Ephesians 5:22-25\***.....22. Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. 23. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the savior of the body. 24. Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. 25. Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it.

---

**Baqara 2:223\***.....Your wives are a tilth (field to be plowed) unto you. Go, then, into your tilth as you will.

**Al-i Imran 3:14\***.....Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons, heaped-up hordes of gold and silver; branded horses, cattle and plantations.

**Note:** According to the Hadith in Bukhari 6:51: "Narrated Jabir: Jews used to say; if one has sexual intercourse with his wife from the back, then she will deliver a squint-eyed child. So this verse was revealed: 'your wives are a tilth unto you, so approach your tilth when and how ye will' (whether in a natural or unnatural way).

## 155.\*

**Is it permissible for a man to buy or capture slave girls and have sex with them?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Corinthians 7:23**.....Ye are bought with a price; be ye not the servants of men.

**1 Thessalonians 4:3-7\***.....3. For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: 4. That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honor; 5. Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: 6. That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. 7. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

-----

**Nisa 4:24**.....And all married women are forbidden to you except those your right hand possess...

**Mü'minun 23:5-6\***.....5. And those who guard their chastity (their hidden parts), 6. Except for their wives, and what their right hands possess (slaves), for then they are not blamed.

**Ma'arij 70:22 & 29-30\***.....22. Not so the worshippers... 29. who restrain their carnal desire, 30. save for their wives and slave-girls, for thus they are not blameworthy.

**Note:** Muhammad waged war against towns, took captives and made slaves out of them (Ibni Hişam, vol. 3, p. 335). Suras 4:3 and 33:50 permit male slave owners to have sex with their slave-girls. Suras 23:5-6 and 70:22-30 which also allow men to have sex with their slave-girls were written in the Meccan period (611-622) during times of peace before Muhammad initiated his skirmishes and wars while being based in Medina. Question no. 169 gives the references in the Qur'an to 8 major wars of aggression led by Muhammad.

## 156.\*

**Are women required to wear a veil outside the home?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Corinthians 11:15\***.....But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her; for her hair is given her for a covering.

**Galatians 5:1 & 4**.....Stand fast, therefore, in the liberty with which Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage... Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

**Colossians 2:16\***.....Let no man, therefore, judge you in food, or in drink, or in respect of a feast day, or of the new moon, or of a sabbath day... why, as though living in the world are ye subject to ordinances touch not; taste not; handle not; which are all to perish with the using after the commandments and doctrines of men?

-----  
**Nur 24:30-31\***.....30. Say to the believers that they should restrain their eyes and guard their modesty. That will be purer for them. Allah is well aware of what you do. 31. And say to the believing women that they should restrain their eyes, and guard their modesty (virtue), and that they display not their ornaments except what appears of them. And that they draw their veils over their bosoms and display not their ornaments except to their husbands...

**Ahzab 33:59\***.....O Prophet! Tell your wives and your daughters and the women of the believers to draw their cloaks round them (when they go abroad). That will be better, that so they may be recognized and not annoyed. Allah is ever Forgiving, Merciful.

## 157.

**Are women's rights equal to men's?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 10:17\***.....For the LORD your God is God of Gods, and LORD of Lords, a great God, a mighty, and an awesome, who regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward...

**Deuteronomy 16:19**.....Thou shalt not respect persons.

**2 Chronicles 19:7**.....there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons...

**Acts 15:8-9**.....8. God, who knoweth the hearts... 9. put no difference between us and them.

**Romans 2:11**.....For there is no respect of persons with God.

**Galatians 2:6 & 28**.....6. God accepteth no man's person... 28. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ.

**James 2:9**.....But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are... transgressors.

-----  
**Bakara 2:228 & 282\***.....228. And women have rights similar to those of men... and men are a degree above them... 282. Call in two witnesses from among your men, and if two men are not at hand, then one man and two women of such... so that if either of the women commit an error, the other will remind her.

**Nisa 4:3, 11, 34 & 176\***.....3. marry women of your choice, two or three or four... 11. Allah thus commands you concerning the division for your children: to the male, a portion equal to that of two females... 34. Men are the protectors of women because they have more strength and because they spend of their property (to maintain them)... 176. to the male is the equivalent of the share of two females.

## 158.\*

**Is it ever permissible for a man to beat his wife?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Ephesians 5:25-29\***.....25. Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it, That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word... 28. So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. 29. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church.

**Colossians 3:19**.....Husbands love you wives and be not bitter against them.

**1 Peter 3:7\***.....daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any terror. In like manner, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honor unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life, that your prayers be not hindered.

-----  
**Bakara 2:36\***.....But Satan caused them to swerve from it (the garden), and expelled them from their former state. "Go down" We said, "your offspring enemies to each other.

**Nisa 4:34\***.....Men are the protectors of women, because Allah has given the one more than the other (strength), and because they spend of their property (to maintain them). So righteous women are the devoutly obedient, guarding in secret that which Allah had guarded. As for those from whom you fear disloyalty, admonish them and banish them to beds apart, and beat them (lightly, without visible injury). They if they obey you, seek not a way against them. For Allah is High, Sublime.



## 159.\*

**Is it permissible for a Christian or a Muslim to marry people of a different faith?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 7:3-4.....**3. Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. 4. For they will turn away thy son from following me...

**Nehemiah 13:26-27.....**Did not Solomon, King of Israel, sin by... marrying foreign women?

**1 Corinthians 7:28 & 39\*.....**if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned... she is at liberty to be married to whom she will, only in the Lord.

**1 Corinthians 16:22.....**If any man love not the LORD Jesus Christ, let him be A-nath'e-ma Mar'an-a'tha.

**2 Corinthians 6:14 & 17\*.....**14. Be not unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? And what communion hath light with darkness?... 17. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord.

**2 John 10-11.....**10. If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him Godspeed. 11. For he that bideth him Godspeed is partaker of his evil deeds.

-----  
**Maide 5:5\*.....**This day are (all) good things made lawful for you... And so are the virtuous women of the believers, and the virtuous women of those who received the Scripture before you lawful for you when you give them their marriage portions and live with them in honour, not in fornication, nor taking them as secret concubines.

## 160.

**If a person gets a divorce from their spouse for a reason other than adultery are they allowed to remarry?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 5:32**.....whosoever shall put away his wife, except for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery; and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

**Matthew 19:3-9\***.....3. The Pharisees also came to Him, testing Him, and saying to Him, "Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for just any reason?" 4. And He answered and said to them, "Have you not read that He who made them at the beginning 'made them male and female,' 5. and said, 'For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh'? 6. So then, they are no longer two but one flesh. Therefore what God has joined together, let not man separate..." 9. And I say to you, whoever divorces his wife, except for sexual immorality, and marries another, commits adultery; and whoever marries her who is divorced commits adultery."

**Romans 7:2-3\***.....2. For the woman who hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband as long as he liveth... 3. So then, if while her husband liveth, she be married unto another man, she shall be called an adulteress.

-----  
**Bakara 2:231-232\***....231. When you have divorced your wives... let them go in kindness. 232. When you divorce women... do not prevent them from remarrying...

**Tahrim 66:5\***.....It may happen that his Lord, if he divorces you, will give him in your place better wives than yourselves... both formerly married and virgins.

**Note:** In the Hadith Muhammad prescribed the death penalty for adultery. (Sahih Muslim, No. 4207)

## 161.

Is it the object of a Christian to act like Christ  
and the object of a Muslim to act like Muhammad?

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Luke 6:40**.....The disciple is not above his master:  
but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.

**John 10:27-28 & 30\***.....27. My sheep hear my  
voice, and I know them and they follow me. 28.  
And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall  
never perish... 30. I and my Father are one.

**John 14:15 & 23-24\***.....15. If ye love me, keep  
my commandments. 23. Jesus answered and said unto  
him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and  
my Father will love him... 24. He that loveth me  
not keepeth not my sayings...

-----

**Al-i Imran 3:31\***.....Say: If ye do love Allah, Follow  
me: Allah will love you and forgive you sins.

unto him, and make our abode with him. He that  
loveth me not keepeth not my sayings.

**Al-i Imran 3:55 & 114**.....55. Allah said: "O Jesus! I  
am... setting those who follow you above those who  
disbelieve until the Day of Resurrection... 114. They  
enjoin what is right and forbid what is evil.

**Al-i Imran 3:132**.....obey Allah and the messenger

**Nisa 4:80\***....whoever obeys the Messenger obeys Allah...

**A'raf 7:157**....Those who follow the messenger,  
the prophet who can neither read nor write, whom  
they find described in the Torah and Gospel which  
are with them...

**Kalem 68:4**....Surely you have a Sublime Character.

**Ahzab 33:21\***.....Verily in the messenger of Allah  
you have a good example...

**Zukhruf 43:61 & 63**.....61. And (the second coming  
of Jesus shall be) a sign of the Hour: therefore,  
do not have any doubt about it, and follow Me.

This is the Straight Way... 63. And when Jesus came  
with clear proofs he said... fear Allah and obey me.

# Enemies and Warfare

162.

In the Holy Books is there a prominent theme that one particular faith should have the goal to forcefully dominate all other religions?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Luke 17:20-21\***.....20. The kingdom of God cometh not with observation: 21. Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

**Romans 14:17 & 22\***.....17. For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. 22. Hast thou faith? Have it unto thyself before God.

-----

**Al-i ĩmran 3:19-20**.....19. The (true) religion in the sight of Allah is Islam. Those who formerly received the Scripture disagreed among themselves through jealousy only after knowledge came to them... 20. If they become Muslims they shall be rightly guided;

**Al-i ĩmran 3:85**.....He who seeks a religion other than Islam, it will not be accepted from him, and he will be a loser in the Hereafter.

**Tevbe 9:33\***.....It is He who has sent His messenger with the guidance and the religion of truth to make it triumphant above all religion.

**Zuhruf 43:52**.....And thus We have (O Muhammad) revealed a Spirit to you by Our Command. You did not know what was the Scripture, nor what the Faith was, but We have made it a light whereby We guide whom We will of our bondsmen. You are indeed guiding to a Right Way.

**Saf 61:8-9\***.....8. Allah will perfect his light, much as the disbelievers may dislike it. 9. He it is who has sent His messenger with guidance and the Religion of Truth, so that He may exalt it above all religions.

## 163.\*

**In religious affairs, should the use of force and compulsion ever be sanctioned?**

|                          |     |           |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes | No        |

**2 Timothy 2:24-25\***.....24. And the servant of the Lord must not strive, but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, 25. In meekness instructing those that oppose him..

**Philemon 14\***.....But without thy mind would I do nothing, that thy benefit should not be, as it were of necessity but willingly.

**1 Peter 5:2**.....Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight of it, not by constraint but willingly; not for filthy lucre but of a ready need.

-----  
**Bakara 2:256\***....There is no compulsion in religion.

**Al-i Imran 3:20**.....If they become Muslims they shall be rightly guided; if they turn away, then your duty is only to inform them.

**Nisa 4:90**.....So, if they keep away from you and wage not war against you and offer you peace, Allah allows you no way against them.

**Yunus 10:99-100\***.....99. If it had been your Lord's will, all who are in the earth would have believed, altogether. Will you then, force the people to become believers? 100. No soul can have faith except by the will of Allah.

**Hud 11:28**.....Shall we compel you to accept it while you dislike it?

**Kehf 18:29**.....Now whosoever will, may believe, and whosoever will, may disbelieve.

**Kaf 50:45**.....you o Muhammad are in no wise a compeller over them. But warn by the Qur'an...

**Gasiye 88:21-22**.....21. you are one to remind: 22. You are not at all a warder over them.

## 164.\*

**Does God encourage believers today to fight and war against people of different beliefs till their own religion triumphs? (Holy War / Jihad)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 12:17-21\***.....17. Recompense to no man evil for evil... 18. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. 19. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place to wrath... 21. Be not overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

**James 1:20**..... For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God...

**James 2:11**..... Do not kill... if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law...

**James 4:2 & 8\***..... 2. From where come wars and fightings among you? Come they not here, even of your lusts... 8. Cleanse you hands ye sinners.

-----  
**Bakara 2:190-193 & 216\***.....190. Fight for the sake of Allah... 191. Kill them wherever you find them... for tumult and persecution are worse than killing... 193. And fight them until... religion is for Allah... 216. Fighting is obligatory for you though it be disliked by you; but it may be that you hate a thing although it is good for you, and love a thing although it is bad for you. Allah knows, but you know not.

**Tevbe 9:5, 14, 29 & 123\***.....5. slay the polytheists, wherever you find them... 14. Fight them! Allah will punish them by your hands and humble them and give you victory over them and heal the breasts of believing people... 29. Fight against those from among the People of the Scripture who do not believe in Allah... and who do not adopt the religion of truth... until they pay the tribute out of hand, utterly subdued... 123. Fight the disbelievers who are near to you...

## 165.

**If a person becomes an apostate from their own mother religion or decides to change their religion should they be killed?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Timothy 4:1\***.....Now the Spirit speaketh expressly that, in the latter times, some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of demons.

**Hebrews 3:12-13\***.....12. Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. 13. But exhort one another daily, while it is called Today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

-----

**Nisa 4:89\***.....And if they turn back (to enmity) then seize them and slay them wherever you find them, and choose no friend or helper from among them.

**Note:** The following quotations of Muhammad about apostates are taken from the Hadith:

\* Allah's Apostle, "Whoever changed his Islamic religion, then kill him." (Sahih Bukhari: Vol. 9, Book 84, No. 57)

\* "They will abandon Islam as an arrow going through game. Their belief will not go beyond their throats (i.e. they will have practically no belief), so wherever you meet them, kill them, for he who kills them shall get a reward on the Day of Resurrection." (Sahih Bukhari: Vol 4, Book 56, No. 808)

\* "He was a Jew and became a Muslim and then reverted back to Judaism." The Abu Musa requested Mu'adh to sit down but Mu'adh said, "I will not sit down till he has been killed. This is the judgment of Allah and His Apostle." (Sahih Bukhari: Vol. 9, Book 84, No. 58)

## 166.

**Is fighting against family, friends or even brethren sometimes prescribed?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 15:4-8\***....4. For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. 5. But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; 6. And honor not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition. 7. Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, 8. This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoreth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

**Ephesians 5:25-29\***.....25. Husbands love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it, 26. That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word; 27. That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. 28. So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. 29. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherish it, even as the Lord the church.

---

**Mujadila 58:22\***.....You will find no believers in Allah and the Last Day on friendly terms with those who oppose Allah and His messengers, even though they be their fathers, their sons, their brothers, or their kindred... Allah's party will surely triumph.

**Taghabun 64:14\***.....O believers, among your wives and your children there are enemies for you, therefore beware of them.



## 167.

**Does God want believers today to kill others of a different faith even if it goes against their own conscience?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Acts 24:16\***.....And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and *toward* men.

**1 Timothy 1:5\***.....Now the end of the commandment is love out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned.

**1 Timothy 1:19**.....Holding faith, and a good conscience, which some, having put away who are Hymenaeus and Alexander, whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

**1 Timothy 4:2-3**.....2. A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behavior, given to hospitality, apt to teach; 3. Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous.

**1 Peter 3:16**.....Having a good conscience, that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good manner of life in Christ.

---

**Bakara 2:216\***.....Fighting is obligatory for you though it be disliked by you; but it may be that you hate a thing although it is good for you, and love a thing although it is bad for you. Allah knows, but you know not.

**Enfal 8:17\***.....You (believers) slew them not, but Allah slew them. And you (Muhammad) did not throw when you threw, but Allah threw, that He might test the believers by a fair test from Him.

## 168.

**Is striving and fighting against people of a different faith seen as something that is basically good?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Galatians 5:19-21.....**19. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these... 20. hatred, strife, jealousy, wrath, factions, seditions... 21. envyings, murders... and such like... they who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

**2 Timothy 2:23-26\*.....**23. But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. 24. And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men' apt to teach, patient, 25. In meekness instructing those who peradventure will give them to repentance to the acknowledging of the truth, 26. and that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him as his will.

**James 4:1-2\*.....**From whence come wars and fightings among you? Come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? 8. Cleans your hands ye sinners...

-----

**Tebve 9:41\*.....**Go forth, whether light or heavy, and strive with your wealth and your lives in the cause of Allah. That is better for you, if you only knew.

**Ankebut 29:6.....**And whoever strives only strives for (the benefit of) himself. Indeed, Allah is free from need of the worlds.

**Saf 61:11\*.....**O you who have believed, shall I guide you to a transaction that will save you from a painful punishment. (It is that) you believe in Allah and His messenger and strive in the cause of Allah with your wealth and your lives. That is better for you if you should know.

**Note:** See the Hadith in Bukhari Vol. 8, No. 3777.

## 169.

**Would God have encouraged Muhammad starting multiple wars of aggression to spread Islam?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**John 18:36\***.....Jesus... my kingdom is not of this world; if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight.

**2 Corinthians 10:3-5\***.....3. we do not war after the flesh 4. (the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God) to the pulling down of strongholds, 5. Casting down imaginations...

**Galatians 5:19-21**.....Now the works of the flesh are manifest... hatred, strife, factions...

**Ephesians 6:12**.....For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities...

**James 4:1**....from whence come wars... your lusts

- 
1. The Battle of **Badr**: (March 624)  
Al-i Īmran 3:13 & 123; Anfāl 8:5-19 & 41-44
  2. The Battle of **Uhud**: (March 625)  
Al-i Īmran 3:121-122, 3:140 & 165-172
  3. The Battle of **Hendek**: (May 627) The Trench  
Ahzab 33:9-12 & 25-27
  4. The Battle of **Hudeybiye**: (March 628)  
Fetih 48:1-3 & 22-27
  5. The Battle of **Muta**: (629) Baqara 2:191-193
  6. The Battle of **Hunayn**: (August 630)  
Tevbe 9:25-27
  7. The Battle of **Tebük**: (630) Tevbe 9:38-40,  
42-52, 65-66, 81-83, 86-87, 90, 93, 117
  8. The Battle of **Mekka**: (630) Tevbe 9:12, Kasas  
28:85, Saf 61:13, Nasr, 110:1-3.

**Note:** According to Islamic sources Muhammad personally led 27 out of 65 military campaigns that he plotted against Jews, Christians and other Arabs who refused to acknowledge him as a prophet. The Qur'an mentions eight of these wars. Don Richardson, Secrets of the Koran, pp. 44 & 145.

**In the Holy Books is fighting against People of the Scripture encouraged?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 12:18**.....If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

**1 Peter 3:14\***.....But if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye; and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled...

**1 Peter 3:15**.....But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts, and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear.

**1 Peter 3:16**.....Having a good conscience, that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good manner of life in Christ.

**1 Peter 3:17\***.....For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well-doing than for evil-doing.

-----  
**Tevbe 9:29\***.....Fight against those from among the People of the Scripture who do not believe in Allah nor the Last Day; who do not forbid what Allah and His messenger have forbidden, and who do not adopt the religion of truth until they pay the tribute out of hand, utterly subdued.

**Tevbe 9:30**.....The Jews say Ezra ('Uzayr) is the son of Allah, and Christians say the Messiah is the son of Allah. Such are their sayings by which they imitate those who disbelieved of old. May Allah assail them. How perverse they are!

**Ahzab 33:26\***.....And He brought down those of the People of the Scripture who supported them down from their strongholds, and cast panic into their hearts. Some you slew, and you made captive others.

## 171.

**Is aggressive and offensive warfare and fighting against non-believers encouraged in the Holy Books for believers today? (Jihad)**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Ephesians 6:12\***.....For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

**1 Timothy 2:1-2\***.....1. I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; 2. For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

-----

**Nisa 4:76\***.....Those who believe fight for the cause of Allah; and those who disbelieve fight for the cause of tâghût. So fight the minions of Satan. Assuredly, the devil's strategy is ever weak.

**Nisa 4:77\***.....Have you not seen those to whom it was said: "Hold back your hands from fighting, establish the Prayer and pay the Zekât, a party of them fear men even as they fear Allah, or but when fighting was prescribed for them, behold! with a greater fear, saying: "Our Lord! Why have you ordained fighting for us? If only You would give us respite for a while!" Say (to them, O Muhammad): "The enjoyment of this world is short; and the Hereafter will be better for him who fears Allah; and you will not be wronged, even (in the weight of) a datethread!"

**Note:** "Jihad" or fighting is the largest subject in the Qur'an: 139 verses out of 6,236 = 1 out of every 45 verses in the Qur'an is a war verse! Aggressive warfare is taught in Tevbe 9:29 & 123.

## 172.

**Would God encourage believers today to pillage and plunder people of a different faith?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 20:15 & 17\***.....15. Thou shalt not steal...  
17. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbor's.

**Proverbs 16:19**.....Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

**Proverbs 22:22-23**.....22. Rob not the poor, because he is poor; neither oppress the afflicted in the gate. 23. For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those who spoiled them.

**Romans 12:17-18**.....17. Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. 18. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

**2 Corinthians 6:3-4**.....Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

**Ephesians 4:27-28\***.....27. Neither give place to the devil. 28. Let him that stole steal no more but, rather let him labor, working with his hands... that he may have to give to him that needeth.

---

**Enfal 8:1 & 41\***.....1. They ask you (O Muhammad) about the spoils of war. Say: "The spoils of war belong to Allah and the messenger... 41. And know that whatever you take as spoils of war, a fifth thereof is for Allah, and for the messenger...

**Hashr 59:7\***.....That which Allah gives as spoil to His messenger from the people of townships, it is for Allah and His messenger...

**Note:** Muhammad made his living by plundering other's goods: (Ibni Hişam, Vol. 2, No. 318 ff.)

## 173.

**Does God want believers today to use terror and harshness against their enemies?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Jeremiah 22:3\***.....Thus saith the LORD, Execute justice and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor; and do no wrong, do no violence... neither shed innocent blood...

**Romans 12:17-19\***.....17. Repay no one evil for evil... 18. If it is possible, as much as depends on you, live peaceably with all men. 19. Beloved, do not avenge yourselves, but rather give place to wrath.

**2 Timothy 2:24**.....And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, in meekness...

**Hebrews 12:14**.....Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord.

-----

**A'raf 7:4\***.....How many a township have We destroyed! As a raid by night, or while they were resting at midday, Our terror came to them.

**Enfal 8:11**.....I will throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger.

**Enfal 8:57**.....If you come on them in the war, deal with them so as to strike fear in those who are behind them...

**Enfal 8:67**.....It is not for any prophet to have captives until he has made slaughter in the land.

**Tevbe 9:73 & 123\***.....73. O prophet! Strive against the disbelievers and hypocrites. Be harsh with them... 123. O you who believe! Fight the disbelievers who are near you, and let them find a harshness in you.

**Note:** Muhammad put out the eyes of his enemies and had people maimed: Sahihi Bukhari Vol. 14, No. 6658-6659.

## 174.\*

Would God want believers today to carry out the law of retribution? (an eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth / Kisas)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 5:39\***.....But I say unto you that ye resist not evil, but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

**Romans 12:19-20\***.....19. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.. 20. if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink.. 21. Do not overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

**Hebrews 10:30**.....For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord... The Lord shall judge his people.

-----

**Bakara 2:178-179**.....178. O you who believe! The Law of retribution is prescribed for you... 179. In this law of retribution there is life for you, O people of understanding, that perhaps you shall be Godfearing.

**Bakara 2:194\***.....If anyone attacks you, attack him with the like of that with which he attacked you. And fear Allah...

**Maide 5:45**.....And We ordained for them therein: The life for the life, and the eye for the eye, and the nose for the nose, and the ear for the ear, and the tooth for the tooth...

**Nahl 16:126**.....If you punish, then punish with the like of that wherewith you were afflicted...

**Shura 42:40-41\***.....40. The recompense of an ill-deed is an ill-deed like thereof... 41. Lo! He does not love the wrong-doers. And those who avenge themselves after they have been wronged, cannot be held blameworthy.



## 175.\*

**Would a Holy God encourage believers to take revenge into their own hands?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Deuteronomy 32:35-36\***.....35. To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence... 36. For the LORD shall judge his people...

**Romans 2:1-3\***.....1. Therefore, thou are inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest; for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. 2. But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them who commit such things. 3. And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them who do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?...

**Romans 12:14-18**....14. Bless those who persecute you; bless and do not curse... 17. Repay no one evil for evil... 18. If it is possible, as much as depends on you, live peaceably with all men. Beloved, do not avenge yourselves, but rather give place to wrath; for it is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay," says the Lord.

---

**Bakara 2:178 & 179\***.....178. O you who believe! The law of retribution is prescribed for you in the matter of the murdered... 179. In this law of retribution there is life for you, O people of understanding, that perhaps you shall be Godfearing.

**Maide 5:45\***.....And We ordained for them therein: The life for the life, and the eye for the eye, and the nose for the nose, and the ear for the ear, and the tooth for the tooth, and for wounds retaliation. But, if any one remit the retaliation (by way of charity), it is an act of atonement for himself. And whosoever judges not by what Allah had revealed, such are the wrongdoers.

## 176.

**Would a Holy God encourage believers to curse their enemies?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Luke 6:27-30\***.....27. But I say unto you that hear, Love your enemies, do good to them who hate you, 28. Bless them that curse you, and pray for them who despitefully use you. 29. And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek, offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloak, forbid not to take thy coat also. 30. Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again..

**Luke 23:33-34**.....33. And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him.. 34. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.

**James 3:9-10\***.....9. Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, who are made after the similitude of God. 10. Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

---

**Bakara 2:159\***.....Those that hide the clear proofs and guidance We have revealed, after We have proclaimed them in the Scriptures, shall be cursed by Allah, and by those who have the power to curse.

**Al-i ĩmran 3:61\***.....And those who dispute with you concerning him (Jesus), after the knowledge which has come to you, say (to them): "Come! Let us summon our sons and your sons, and our women and your women, and ourselves and yourselves, then we will pray humbly and invoke the curse of Allah upon those who lie.

## 177.\*

**Does God consider the Jews to be under a curse or damned as a nation?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 12:1-3.....**1. Now the LORD had said unto Abram... 2. And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing: 3. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

**Numbers 22:6 & 12.....**6. Come now... curse for me this people... And God said to Balaam... 12. Thou shalt not curse the people; for they are blessed.

**Numbers 23:8 & 20.....**8. How shall I curse whom God hath not cursed?... 20. Behold I have received commandment to bless: and he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

**Isaiah 54:10 & 17....**10. the mountains shall depart... but my kindness shall not depart from thee... 17. No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper.

**Jeremiah 31:37\*.....**If heaven above can be measured... I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all they have done, saith the Lord.

**John 4:24.....**Salvation is of the Jews.

**Romans 11:1-2\*.....**1. I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid... 2. God hath not cast away his people whom he foreknew.

**Romans 12:14.....**Bless them... and curse not.

---

**Bakara 2:88-89\*.....**88. They (the Jews)... Allah has cursed them for their unbelief... 89. May Allah's curse be on the disbelievers.

**Maide 5:12-13\*.....**12. Allah made a covenant of old with the Children of Israel... 13. And because of their breaking their covenant, We have cursed them and made hard their hearts.

**Are those who fight considered better than those who don't fight?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Samuel 30:22-24\***..... 22. Then answered all the wicked men of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them any of the spoil that we have recovered... 23. Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and hath delivered the company that came against us into our hand... 24. but as his part is who goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be who tarrieth by the baggage; they shall divide alike.

-----

**Nisa 4:77**....."Our Lord! Why have you ordained fighting for us?... Say (to them, O Muhammad): "The enjoyment of this world is short; and the Hereafter will be better for him who fears Allah.

**Nisa 4:95\***.....Those of the believers who sit (at home in Medina), other than those who have a (disabling) hurt, are not equal with those who strive for the cause of Allah with their wealth and their lives. Allah has conferred on those who strive with their wealth and their lives a rank above the ones who sit (at home).

**Tevbe 9:19**.....Have you made the (mere obligation of) giving water to the pilgrims and the maintenance of the Inviolable Mosque as (equal to the works of) those who have believed in Allah and the Last Day and fought for His cause? They are not equal in the sight of Allah. He does not guide the wrongdoers.

**Tevbe 9:20\***.....Those who believe and have left their homes and fought for Allah's cause with their wealth and their lives are of much greater worth in Allah's sight. They are the triumphant.

## 179.

Do the Holy Books encourage warfare by stating that punishment in Hell is promised to non-combatants and by giving a guarantee of entrance into Heaven as a reward for those who fight and die in the cause of God or Allah? (Jihad)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Romans 12:17-19\***.....17. Recompense to no man evil for evil... 18. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. 19. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves... Be not overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

**James 1:20**.....For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God...

**James 2:11**.....Do not kill... yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law...

**James 4:2 & 8\***.....1. From whence come wars and fightings among you? Come they not here, even of your lusts... 8. Cleanse your hands ye sinners...

---

**Enfal 8:16**.....Whoso on that day turns his back to them, unless maneuvering for battle or intending to join a company, he truly has incurred wrath from Allah, and his habitation will be hell, a hapless journey's end.

**Tevbe 9:81\***.....Those who were left behind rejoiced at sitting still, (remaining far) behind the messenger of Allah, for they did not like to fight in the way of Allah with their wealth and their lives. They said "Do not go forth in this heat." Say to them: "The fire of Hell is far hotter." If only they could understand!

**Fath 48:16\***.....Tell the desert Arabs who were left behind: "You will soon be called upon to fight a mighty people. You will have to fight them, or they will submit... if you turn your backs as you did before, Allah will punish you with a painful torment.

## Historical Events

### 180.\*

After creating the world, did God rest on the seventh day to leave an important example for mankind to follow? (Sabbath or Shabbat)

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 20:8-10.....8.** Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy. 9. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work; 10. But the seventh day is the Sabbath of the LORD thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant...

**Exodus 23:12.....Six days** thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest; that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the sojourner may be refreshed.

**Exodus 31:13-17\*.....13.** Verily my Sabbaths ye shall keep... 14. Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you... 15. Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD... 16. the children of Israel shall keep the Sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. 17. It is a sign between me and the children of Israel forever; for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

**Hebrews 4:4 & 9-10\*.....4.** For he spoke in a certain place of the seventh day in this way, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works... 9. There remaineth, therefore, a rest to the people of God. 10. For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

---

**Kaf 50:38\*.....And verily** We created the heavens and the earth, and all that is between them, in six days, and never were We touched by fatigue.

Did God create people in His own image and likeness?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 1:27-28\***..... 26. And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. 27. So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. 28. And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

**Genesis 9:6\***....Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed; for in the image of God made he man.

**1 Corinthians 11:7**.....For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God. But the woman is the glory of the man.

-----

**Nisa 4:28\***.....for man was created weak.

**Yusuf 12:53**.....I do not ever free my own self of blame, the human soul is certainly prone to evil.

**İbrahim 14:34**....Surely man is a wrong-doer, ungrateful!

**İsra 17:67 & 100**.....67. Indeed man is ever ungrateful... 100. man was ever grudging.

**Qiyamah 75:14**....Oh, but man will be evidence against himself.

**Shura 42:11\***.....The Creator... he made you pairs from your own kind... There is nothing like him (in the universe, nothing can be compared with him).

**Adiyat 100:6**.....Surely man is ungrateful to his Lord.

**Asr 103:2**.....Surely man is in a state of loss.

## 182.

**When God expelled Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden did He pronounce that there would be enmity between the man and the woman?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 3:13-15\*.....** 13. And the LORD God said unto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. 14. And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: 15. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

---

**Baqara 2:36\*.....**But Satan caused them to swerve from it (the garden), and expelled them from their former state. "Go down" We said, "your offspring enemies to each other."

**A'raf 7:23-25\*.....**23. They said, "Our Lord! We have wronged ourselves. If you forgive us not and have not mercy on us, we are of the lost!" 24. He said "God down (from hence), one of you a foe to the other. There will be for you on earth a habitation for awhile." 25. He (Allah) said: "There you shall live, and there you shall die, and thence shall you be brought forth."

**Taha 20:123.....**He said: "Go down, both of you, from the Garden, with enmity one to another.

**Note:** In the Bible the enmity which God pronounced was not between Adam and Eve but between Satan and mankind.



## 183.\*

**In the story of the flood, after one of Noah's sons drowned, did Noah's ark come to rest upon Mt. Judi?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 6:9-22\*.....**13. And God said to Noah, "The end of all flesh has come before Me, for the earth is filled with violence through them; and behold, I will destroy them with the earth. 14. "Make yourself an ark of gopherwood... 17. everything that is on the earth shall die. 14. But I will establish My covenant with you; and you shall go into the ark--you, your sons, your wife, and your sons' wives with you. 19. And of every living thing of all flesh you shall bring two of every sort into the ark, to keep them alive with you; they shall be male and female... 22. Thus Noah did; according to all that God commanded him, so he did.

**Genesis 7:7.....**And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood...

**Genesis 8:4 & 18.....**4. And the ark rested... 18. upon the mountains of Ararat...

**Genesis 10:1.....**Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah: Shem, Ham, and Japheth; and unto them were sons born after the flood.

**1 Peter 3:20\*.....**Who at one time were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was preparing, in which few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water.

---

**Hud 11:42-44\*.....**42. So the ark floated with them on waves like mountains, and Noah cried out to his son who stood apart: "O my son! Ride with us, and do not be with the disbelievers!" 43. He replied; "I shall seek refuge in a mountain, which will protect me from the water."... And the wave came between them, and he was among the drowned.. 44. The Ark came to rest on Al-Judi.

**Note:** See the 'You Tube' documentary: Noah's Ark found at Mount Ararat (2010) 3:13.

## 184.

**Did God say that the promise of blessing upon Abraham's descendants would specifically come through the lineage of Isaac and not Ishmael?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 16:11-12\***....11. And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael; because the LORD hath heard thy affliction. 12. And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

**Genesis 17:18-21\***.....18. And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee! 19. And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him. 21. But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

**Galatians 3:16**.....Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one...

**Galatians 4:30-31**.....30. Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman. 31. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

---

**Nisa 4:163\***.....We sent revelation upon Abraham and upon Ishmael... and Jesus...

**Meryem 19:54\***.....Ishmael... he was a messenger (of Allah), a Prophet.

## 185.

**Did Abraham ever travel to Mecca to offer a sacrifice at the Ka'ba?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

1. Ur of the Chaldees. (Gen. 11:31; Acts 7:2-4)
2. Haran. (Gen. 12:1-4; Acts 7:4)
3. Damascus. (Gen. 15:2)
4. Shechem. (Gen. 12:6, 7)
5. Bethel. (Gen. 12:8)
6. Egypt. (Gen. 12:9-20)
7. Bethel. (Gen. 13:1-9)
8. Hebron. (Gen. 13:10-18)
9. Dan. (Gen. 14:1-14)
10. Hobah. (Gen. 14:15, 16)
11. Salem. (Gen. 14:17-21)
12. Hebron. (Gen. 15:1-21; 17:1-27, Gen. 16)
13. Gerar. (Gen. 20:1-18)
14. Beersheba. (Gen. 21:1-34)
15. Moriah. (Gen. 22:1-18)
16. Hebron. (Gen. 23:1-20)

-----  
**Bakara 2:127**.....And when Abraham and Ishmael were raising the foundations of the house...

**Al-i ĩmran 3:95-97\***.....95. Abraham... 96. The First Sanctuary ever built for mankind was that at Becca (Mecca), a blessed place, a guidance to the peoples. 97. In it there are plain signs; the place where Abraham stood.

**Hajj 22:26\***.....We appointed for Abraham the site of the House... purify My House for those who circumambulate (the Ka'ba)...

**Note:** The Bible indicates that Abraham traveled to 16 locations but that he never went into Saudia Arabia or to Mecca. He died the age of 175 in Hebron.

**Was Abraham ready to offer up his only legitimate son Isaac as a sacrifice unto God?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 17:18-21\***.....18. And Abraham said unto God, Oh, that Ishmael might live before thee!... 19. And God said, Sarah, thy wife shall bear a son... Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him... 21. But my covenant will I establish with Isaac...

**Genesis 22:2 & 9-12\***.....2. Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of... 9. and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac, his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood. 10. And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. 11. And the angel of the Lord called out to him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here I am. 12. And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou anything unto him; for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou has not withheld thy son, thine only son from me.

**Saaffat 37:100-107\***.....102. And when (his son) was old enough to walk with him, (Abraham) said: "O my dear son, I have seen in a dream that I must sacrifice you, so look, what think you?" He said, "O my father! Do that which you are commanded. Allah willing, you shall find me of the steadfast." 103. Then, when they both surrendered to Allah, and he had flung him down upon his face, 104. We called unto him: "O Abraham! 105. You have already fulfilled the vision. Lo! Thus do We reward the doers of good." 106. That verily was a clear test (trial). 107. Then We ransomed him with a tremendous sacrifice.

**Note:** In the Qur'an it is not apparent which son Abraham was going to sacrifice.

**Was Abraham's son Ishmael considered to be a prophet?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Genesis 16:7-15\***.....8. Hagar... 11. Behold thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael... 12. And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him...

**Galatians 4:22-31\***.....22. For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freewoman. 23. But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise. 24. Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Hagar. 25. For this Hagar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. 26. But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all... 30. Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman. 31. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

-----  
**Nisa 4:163**.....We sent revelation upon you, as We sent it upon... Abraham and Ishmael...

**En'am 6:85-89\***.....85. And We bestowed upon him... 86. and Ishmael and Elisha and Jonah and Lot. Each one of them did We prefer above all creatures (or nations)... 89. Those are they to whom we gave the scripture and command and prophethood.

**Meryem 19:54\***.....And make mention in the book (the story) of Ishmael. He was true to what he was promised. And he was a messenger (of Allah), a Prophet.

**Was it Abraham who was thrown into a fire because he refused to worship idols?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Daniel 3:1-30\*.....19.** Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated. 20. And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.. 27. And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counselors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

-----  
**Enbiya 21:51-71\*.....66.** Abraham said: "Do you then worship, besides Allah, those things that cannot profit you in anything at all, nor harm you?..." 68. They said: "Burn him (immediately) and protect your gods, if you are doing anything. 69. We said, "O fire! Be coolness and peace for Abraham!"

**Ankebut 29:16-24\*.....16.** And Abraham... 24. they said, "Kill him" or "Burn him!" Then Allah saved him from the fire. Behold, herein are signs for people who believe.

**Saffat 37:83 & 97.....83.** And surely from his party was Abraham... 97. They said, "build up for him a building, and fling him in the red-hot fire."

**Note:** In the Bible it was not Abraham who was thrown into a fire because he refused to worship idols; this story is in reference to Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego.

## 189.

**When Moses asked to see God's glory, did God actually allow Moses to see the backside of God in a humanlike form?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 33:11\***.....the LORD spoke unto Moses face to face...

**Exodus 33:18-23\***..... 18. And he said, I beseech thee, show me thy glory. 19. And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will show mercy on whom I will show mercy. 20. And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. 21. And the LORD said, Behold, *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: 22. And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: 23. And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

**John 9:29**.....We know that God spoke to Moses...

---

**En'am 6:103\***.....Vision comprehends him not...

**A'raf 7:143\***.....And when Moses came to our appointed place, and His Lord had spoken to him, he said: Show me (Yourself), that I may gaze upon you." He said: "You will not see Me, but gaze upon the mountain! If it stands in its place, then you will see Me. And when his Lord revealed (His) glory to the mountain He sent it crashing down. And when he woke he said: "Glory to You! I turn to You repentant, and I am first of (true) believers.

## 190.\*

**Did Haman live in the same time period as Moses and Pharaoh?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 2:9-10\***.....9. And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed him. 10. And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name Moses; and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

**Esther 1:1-2\***.....1. Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus (this was the Ahasuerus who reigned over one hundred and twenty-seven provinces, from India to Ethiopia), 2. in those days when King Ahasuerus sat on the throne of his kingdom...

**Esther 3:1\***.....After these things did King Ahasuerus promote Haman, the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes who were with him.

-----  
**Kasas 28:1-8 & 37**.....8. Surely Pharaoh and Haman and their hosts were ever sinning... And Moses...

**Ankebut 29:39\***.....And Korah, Pharaoh and Haman! Moses came unto them with clear proofs, but they were boastful in the land. And they were not winners.

**Mu'min 40:23-24 & 36-37\***.....23. And verily We sent Moses with Our revelations and a clear warrant 24. To Pharaoh, Haman..." 36. And Pharaoh said: "O Haman, build for me a tower, that I may reach the ways."

**Note:** Moses and Pharaoh lived around 1450 B.C.; But Haman in the book of Esther lived 1000 years later during the reign of Ahasuerus (King Xerxes) during 486-474 B.C. Muhammad, being an 'ummi' (an illiterate) who lived during the Jahiliyya (The Age of Ignorance before Islam), did not understand the Biblical chronology and he ended up placing all three of these men together in the same story. (See A'raf 7:157-158)



**Did God institute the Passover feast to commemorate the firstborn of Israel being saved as the death angel passed over them during the last of 10 plagues which God sent upon Egypt?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Exodus 12:1-24\***.....12. For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite the firstborn in the land of Egypt... 14. And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance forever. 24. And ye shall observe this thing as an ordinance to thee and to thy sons forever.

**Matthew 26:17-19\***....17. Jesus... I will keep the Passover at thy house with my disciples.

-----  
**Isra 17:101\***.....And assuredly We gave Moses nine clear signs... then Pharaoh said unto him: "I consider, O Moses, that you are bewitched."

**Naml 27:12\***.....(This will be one) among nine tokens unto Pharaoh and his people... But when Our signs came to them, plain to see, they said, "This is mere magic."

**Note:** The Passover or tenth plague is not mentioned in the Qur'an. There are only 9 plagues of Moses mentioned in the Qur'an. The Bible in Exodus 7:14 to 12:36 describes TEN plagues:

- (1) Waters turn to Blood (2) Frogs (3) Gnats  
 (4) Flies (5) Livestock stricken (6) Boils  
 (7) Hail & fire (8) Locusts (9) Darkness

(10) Death of the First Born. The Qur'an mentions only NINE events; five of which are utterly different from the Bible: (1) The Rod becomes a Serpent (7:107); (2) The Radiant Hand (7:108); (3) Years of Draught (7:130); (4) Short Crops (7:130); (5) The Flood (7:133); (6) The Locusts (7:133); (7) The Lice or Vermin (7:133); (8) The Frogs (7:133); (9) and the Blood (7:133).

## 192.

**When going out to war was it Saul (Talut) who tested his soldiers by how they drank water?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Judges 7:2-6\***..... 2. And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me... 5. So he brought down the people unto the water: and the Lord said unto Gideon, Every one that lapped of the water with his tongue, as a dog lapped, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink. 6. And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

**1 Samuel 17:47\***.....And all this assembly shall know that the Lord saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the Lord's, and he will give you into our hands.

-----  
**Bakara 2:247-252\***.....247. Their Prophet said to them: "Allah hath appointed Saul as king over you."... 249. When Saul set forth with the armies, he said: "Allah will test you at the stream: if any drinks of its water, he goes not with my army: Only those who taste not of it go with me: A mere sip out of the hand is excused." But they all drank of it, except a few... 252. These are the Signs of Allah. We rehearse them to thee in truth: verily thou art one of the messengers.

**Note:** In the Bible it was not Saul but Gideon who tested his soldiers by how they drank water. Saul lived during the time of David from around 1010 < 971 B.C. but Gideon lived a hundred years before them from around 1162 < 1122 B.C.

## 193.

### Was Jesus born in a stable in Bethlehem?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Micah 5:2\***.....But thou, Bethlehem... out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel, whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

**Matthew 2:1-11**.....1. Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, 2. Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. 3. Herod the king... demanded of them where Christ should be born... 5. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet..

**Luke 2:4-16\***..... 4. And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem... 5. with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. 6. And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. 7. And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn... 8. shepherds... 16. found Mary, Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

-----  
**Meryem 19:23 & 25\***.....23. And the pains of childbirth drove her to a trunk of a palm-tree... 25. (as for your food) shake the trunk of the palm-tree towards yourself; you will cause ripe dates to fall upon you.

## 194.

**Did three wise men from the East follow the Messiah's star to Bethlehem where they found the baby Jesus and prostrated themselves before him in worship?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to the Qur'an: | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Matthew 2:1-11\***.....1. Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, 2. Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. 3. When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. 4. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born. 5. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet, 6. And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel. 7. Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. 8. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. 9. When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. 10. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. 11. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him:

---

**Note:** There is no such story recorded in the Qur'an.

**Do the writers of the Holy Books ever quote Jewish fables as though they were actual historical events?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Timothy 1:4\***.....Neither give heed to fables... which minister questions rather than godly edifying.

**1 Timothy 4:7**....refuse profane and old wives' fables.

**2 Timothy 4:4**.....And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

**Titus 1:14\***.....Not giving heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men that turn from the truth.

**2 Peter 1:16**.....For we have not followed cunningly devised fables when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

-----  
**Enfal 8:31\***.....And when our revelations are recited to them they say... "This is nothing but fables of the men of old."

**Note:** Further accusations by Christians and Jews of there being fables found in the Qur'an: See: En'am 6:25, Nahl 16:24, Mu'minun 23:83, Furkan 25:4-5, Neml 27:68, Akhaf 46:17, Kalem 68:15, Mutaffifin 83:13: Other examples of fables found in the Qur'an which were taken from Jewish literature: 19:22-26; 19:2-35; 3:33-47; 18:9-27; 17:1; 19:29-33; 3:46; 5:110; 3:49; 4:157-158; 4:171-172; 7:11-18; 2:102; 5:27-32; 7:171; 2:259; 101:6-11; 2:56-57; 2:65; 5:60; 85:21-22; 18:83-97; 3:31-41; 54:1, 29, 31, & 46; 21:51-71; 20:85-88; 10:90-92; 27:15-44.

## 196.\*

**Did Jesus ever do any recorded miracles as a child?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**Luke 2:40**.....And the child grew, and became strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him.

**Luke 3:21-23\***.....21. it came to pass, that Jesus, also, being baptized... 23. Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being the son of Joseph, who was the son of Heli.

**John 2:9-11\***.....water that was made wine... This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana, of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory.

-----

**Al-i ĩmran 3:45-46**.....45. the Messiah, Jesus, son of Mary... 46. He will speak to mankind in his cradle and in his manhood, and he is of the righteous.

**Al-i ĩmran 3:49\***.....He will say: "I bring you a sign from your Lord. From clay I will make for you the likeness of a bird; I shall breathe into it and, by Allah's leave, it shall become a living bird.

**Maide 5:110\***....."O Jesus, son of Mary!... I strengthened you with the holy spirit so that you spoke to mankind in the cradle as in maturity... and how you did shape of clay as it were the likeness of a bird by my permission, and did blow upon it, and it was a bird by My permission...

**Meryem 19:29-30**.....29. She made a sign. But they replied: "How can we speak with a babe in a cradle?" 30. Whereupon he spoke out: "I am indeed a servant of Allah. He has given me the Scripture and has appointed me a prophet.

## 197.

Did seven men and a dog actually wake up in a cave after sleeping there for 309 years?

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Timothy 1:4**.....Neither give heed to fables... which minister questions rather than godly edifying.

**1 Timothy 4:7\***.....refuse profane and old wives' fables.

**Titus 1:14**.....Not giving heed to Jewish fables...

**2 Timothy 4:4\***.....And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

**2 Peter 1:16**.....For we have not followed cunningly devised fables when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

-----  
**Kehf 18:9-25\***.....9. Do you consider that the Companions of the Cave and the Bearers of the Inscription were a wonder among our signs?... 25. So they stayed in their Cave three hundred years and (some) add nine (more).

**Note:** There is no such story in the Bible but there are many warnings that believers should not give heed to Jewish fables. Wikipedia: The Seven Sleepers, commonly called the "Seven Sleepers of Ephesus", refers to a group of Christian youths who hid inside a cave outside the city of Ephesus around 250 AD, to escape a persecution of Christians being conducted during the reign of the Roman emperor Decius. Having fallen asleep inside the cave, they purportedly awoke approximately 150-200 years later during the reign of Theodosius II. An outline of this tale appears in Gregory of Tours (538-594).

## 198.

**Did Solomon actually gather together an army of demons (jinn), humans and birds to do battle?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Timothy 1:4**.....Neither give heed to fables... which minister questions rather than godly edifying.

**1 Timothy 4:7**....refuse profane and old wives' fables.

**2 Timothy 4:4\***.....And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

**Titus 1:14**.....Not giving heed to Jewish fables...

**2 Peter 1:16\***.....For we have not followed cunningly devised fables when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

-----  
**Neml 27:17\***.....And there were gathered together unto Solomon his armies of the jinn and humankind, and of the birds, and they were set in battle order...

**Note:** There is no such story in the Bible but there are many warnings that believers should not give heed to Jewish fables. The story about King Solomon, the Hooppe Bird, and the Queen of Sheba in Neml 27:15-44 is a Jewish fable taken from the II Targum of Esther 2nd Cent. A.D.



## 199.

**Did God actually turn people into apes for breaking the sabbath?**

|                          |            |           |
|--------------------------|------------|-----------|
| According to the Bible:  | Yes        | <u>No</u> |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No        |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No        |

**1 Timothy 1:4\***.....Neither give heed to fables... which minister questions rather than godly edifying.

**1 Timothy 4:7\***.....refuse profane and old wives' fables.

**2 Timothy 4:4**.....And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

**Titus 1:14**.....Not giving heed to Jewish fables...

**2 Peter 1:16**.....For we have not followed cunningly devised fables when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

-----  
**Bakara 2:65-66\***.....65. And you know of those of you who broke the Sabbath, how We said unto them: "You shall be detested apes." 66. We made their fate (changing into the state of detested apes) an example to their own generation and to those who followed them, and a lesson to the God-fearing.

**Note:** There is no such story in the Bible but there are many warnings that believers should not give heed to Jewish fables. Yusuf Ali in his translation, The Meaning of the Holy Qur'an, admits that this is only a fable: p. 34, footnote 79)

## 200.

**Did God promise the land of Palestine specifically to the Jews?**

|                          |            |    |
|--------------------------|------------|----|
| According to the Bible:  | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to the Qur'an: | <u>Yes</u> | No |
| According to your view:  | Yes        | No |

**Deuteronomy 30:3-5\***.....3. the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion on thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations where the Lord thy God hath scattered thee.. 5. And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shall possess it, and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

**Ezekiel 37:21-25\***.....21. Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the nations, to which they are gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land. 22. And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel... 25. And they shall dwell in the land that I have given to Jacob, my servant, in which your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell in it, even they, and their children, and their children's children forever...

-----

**Maide 5:20-21\***.....20. And (remember) when Moses said to his people: "O my people! Remember Allah's favor to you, how he placed among you Prophets, and He made you kings, and gave you that (which) He gave not to any (other) of (His) creatures. 21. O my people! Go into the holy land which Allah has ordained for you...

**A'raf 7:137**.....And We caused the people who were despised to inherit the eastern parts of the land and the western parts thereof which We had blessed. And the fair word of the Lord was fulfilled for the Children of Israel because of their endurance.

**Isra 17:104\***.....And We said thereafter to the Children of Israel: "Dwell in the land (of Canaan).

Verses quoted from the Bible  
are taken from:

The New Scofield Reference Bible  
Oxford University Press  
New York, 1967

Verses quoted from the Qur'an  
are taken from:

The Holy Qur'an  
With English Translation  
Ilmi Neşriyat  
Istanbul, 1996

These questions  
may also be seen  
at the websites below:

[www.danwickwire.com](http://www.danwickwire.com)

[www.hundredquestions.org](http://www.hundredquestions.org)

Daniel did undergraduate  
study in Theology at  
Multnomah School of the Bible,  
Th.B., 1977;

Graduate study in Bible at  
Columbia Graduate School of  
Bible and Missions,  
M.A., 1983;

A year of doctoral study at  
Ankara University, in the  
Department of Islamic Theology  
1996.

## Notes

